

CHAPTER 3.0

COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

3.1 INTRODUCTION

This chapter includes all comments received on the Draft EIR during the 50-day public and agency review period (45-day minimum per CEQA, plus five days per County of Imperial Guidelines). No new significant environmental impacts or issues, beyond those already identified in the Draft EIR for the Drew Solar Farm were raised during the public review period. Acting as lead agency under CEQA, Imperial County directed responses to the comments received on the Draft EIR. Pursuant to CEQA Guidelines Section 15088.5, none of the comments received during the comment period involve any new significant impacts or “significant new information” that would require recirculation of the Draft EIR.

3.2 LIST OF COMMENTERS

The following individuals and representatives of organizations and agencies submitted written comments on the Draft EIR. Note that two letters were received by Imperial County agencies after the close of the comment period but requested that they be included as part of the Response to Comments.

COMMENTS RECEIVED BY IMPERIAL COUNTY			
LETTER or E-MAIL	INDIVIDUAL OR SIGNATORY	AFFILIATION	DATE
1	Bryan Etsitty, Director	Colorado River Indian Tribes, Tribal Historic Preservation Office	May 23, 2019
2	John A. Belcher, Attorney at Law	Law Offices of John A. Belcher	May 29, 2019
3	Curtis Blondell, APC Environmental Coordinator	Imperial County Air Pollution Control District	June 26, 2019
4	Donald Vargas, Compliance Administrator II	Imperial Irrigation District	June 27, 2019
4A			June 18, 2019
4B			January 19, 2018
5	Monique Wilber, Conservation Program Support Supervisor	Department of Conservation	June 28, 2019
6	John A. Belcher, Attorney at Law	Law Offices of John A. Belcher	July 1, 2019
7	Maurice Eaton, Branch Chief Local Development and Intergovernmental Review Branch	California Department of Transportation (Caltrans)	July 1, 2019
8	Stephen Volker	Law Offices of Stephen C. Volker	July 1, 2019
9	Scott Morgan, Director State Clearinghouse	Governor’s Office of Planning and Research	July 2, 2019
10	Andrew Loper, Lieutenant/ Fire Prevention Specialist Robert Malek, Deputy Fire Chief	Imperial County Fire Department, Fire Prevention Bureau	August 15, 2019
11	John A. Gay, P.E. Director of Public Works County of Imperial	County of Imperial Department of Public Works	September 9, 2019

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

3.3 COMMENTS AND RESPONSES

3.3.1 REQUIREMENTS FOR RESPONDING TO COMMENTS ON A DRAFT EIR

CEQA Guidelines Section 15088 requires that lead agencies evaluate all comments on environmental issues received on the Draft EIR and prepare a written response. The written response must address the environmental issue(s) raised and provide a detailed response. Rationale must be provided when specific comments or suggestions (e.g., additional mitigation measures) are not accepted. In addition, the written response must be a good faith and reasoned analysis. As long as a good faith effort at full disclosure is made in the EIR (CEQA Guidelines Section 15204), lead agencies need only to respond to significant environmental issues associated with the project and do not need to provide all the information requested by commenters.

CEQA Guidelines Section 15204 recommends that commenters provide detailed comments that focus on the sufficiency of the Draft EIR in identifying and analyzing the possible impacts on the environment and ways in which the significant effects of the project might be avoided or mitigated. CEQA Guidelines Section 15204 also notes that commenters should provide an explanation and evidence supporting their comments. Pursuant to CEQA Guidelines Section 15064, an effect shall not be considered significant in the absence of substantial evidence.

CEQA Guidelines Section 15088 also recommends that where the response to comments results in revisions to the Draft EIR, those revisions should be noted as a revision to the Draft EIR or in a separate section of the Final EIR.

3.3.2 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Written comments on the Draft EIR are reproduced on the following pages, along with responses to those comments. To assist in referencing comments and responses, the letters are coded using numbers (e.g., Comment Letter 1) and each issue raised in the comment letter is assigned a number that correlates with the letter (e.g. 1-1, 1-2, 1-3, etc.).

Where changes to the Draft EIR text result from responding to comments, those changes are included in the response and demarcated with revision marks (underline for new text, ~~strike-out~~ for deleted text). Comment-initiated text revisions to the Draft EIR and minor staff-initiated changes are compiled in their entirety and are demarcated with revision marks in Chapter 4.0, Errata, of this Final EIR.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS



COLORADO RIVER INDIAN TRIBES
Tribal Historic Preservation Office

26600 Mohave Road
Parker, Arizona 85344
Telephone: (928)-669-5822 Fax: (928) 669-5843

LETTER 1

May 23, 2019

Imperial County Planning & Development
Attn: Patricia Valenzuela
801 Main Street
El Centro, CA 92243

RECEIVED

MAY 23 2019

RE: Drew Solar Project – Draft EIR Review Period

IMPERIAL COUNTY
PLANNING & DEVELOPMENT SERVICES

Dear Ms. Patricia Valenzuela:

The Colorado River Indian Tribes' Tribal Historic Preservation Office ("CRIT THPO") has received your letter dated May 2019, regarding the proposed Notice of Availability of Draft EIR for the construction, operation and reclamation of a 762.8 net acre, 100-MW solar photovoltaic energy project with energy storage component, two generation interconnection transmission lines to extend from the end of the project site, across Drew Road and State Route 98 and connecting into the Drew Switchyard for the DREW SOLAR PROJECT.

1-1

As a preliminary matter, the Colorado River Indian Tribes are a federally recognized Indian tribe comprised of over 4,200 members belonging to the Mohave, Chemehuevi, Hopi and Navajo Tribes. The almost 300,000-acre Colorado River Indian Reservation sits astride the Colorado River between Blythe, California and Parker, Arizona. The ancestral homelands of the Tribe's members, however, extend far beyond the Reservation boundaries. Significant portions of public and private lands in California, Arizona and Nevada were occupied by the ancestors of the Colorado River Indian Tribes' Mohave and Chemehuevi members since time immemorial. These landscapes remain imbued with substantial cultural, spiritual and religious significance for the Tribes' current members and future generations. For this reason, we have a strong interest in ensuring that potential cultural resource impacts are adequately considered and mitigated.

1-2

In particular, the Colorado River Indian Tribes are concerned about the removal of artifacts from this area and corresponding destruction of the Tribes' footprint on this landscape. As such, the Tribes request that all prehistoric cultural resources, including both known and yet-to-be-discovered sites, be avoided if feasible. If avoidance of the site is infeasible, then the Tribes request that the resources be left in-situ or reburied in a nearby area, after consultation. This language should be incorporated into enforceable mitigation measures.

1-3

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

CRIT THPO
Project Name: Drew Solar Project
Date: May 23, 2019
Page 2

In addition, we respond as follows:

_____ Given the potential impact of the project on important cultural resources, the Colorado River Indian Tribes request in-person government-to-government consultation. Please contact the CRIT THPO to discuss our concerns and schedule a meeting with Tribal Council.

X In the event any human remains or objects subject to provision of the Native American Graves Protection and Repatriation Act, or cultural resources such as sites, trails, artifacts are identified during ground disturbance, please contact the CRIT THPO within 48 hours.

X The Colorado River Indian Tribes request tribal monitoring of any ground disturbing activity as a condition of project approval. The Tribes request notification of any opportunities to provide tribal monitoring for the project.

_____ The Colorado River Indian Tribes do not have any specific comment on the proposed project and instead defer to the comments of other affiliated tribes.

1-4

Thank you for your consideration. Please contact the undersigned if you have any questions or concerns.

Sincerely,

**COLORADO RIVER INDIAN TRIBES
TRIBAL HISTORIC PRESERVATION OFFICE**

/s/ **Bryan Etsitty, Director**
26600 Mohave Road
Parker, AZ 85344
Phone: (928) 669-5822
E-mail: betsitty@crit-nsn.gov
cc: critthpo@crit-nsn.gov

1-5

RECEIVED
MAY 23 2019
IMPERIAL COUNTY
PLANNING & DEVELOPMENT SERVICES

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

RESPONSE TO COMMENT LETTER 1

Commenter: Bryan Etsitty, Director, Colorado River Indian Tribes, Tribal Historic Preservation Office
Date of Letter: May 23, 2019

Response to Comment 1-1: Introductory comment acknowledging that the Colorado River Indian Tribes' (CRIT) Tribal Historic Preservation Office has received the Notice of Availability for the Drew Solar Project. No response is required.

Response to Comment 1-2: Comment describes the Colorado River Indian Tribes, reservation and ancestral homelands. The comment expresses interest in ensuring that potential cultural resource impacts are adequately considered and mitigated. This comment is noted.

Response to Comment 1-3: Comment express concern regarding the removal of artifacts from Tribes' "footprint". Comment requests that all pre-historic cultural resources, including known and yet to be discovered sites be avoided if feasible. Alternatively, if avoidance is not feasible, the comment requests that the resources be left in-situ or reburied in a nearby area following consultation. Commenter requests that this language be incorporated into mitigation measures. However, the Draft EIR did not identify sites within or immediately adjacent to the Project site. Mitigation Measure MM 4.7.2a provides for Native American monitoring and MM 4.7.2b addresses discovery of archaeological resources. These measures would address the Commenter's concern regarding discovery of pre-historic cultural resources, including yet to be discovered sites.

Response to Comment 1-4: Comment identifies two responses for consideration by the County regarding human remains and tribal monitoring. These responses have been incorporated into the text of the EIR to address CRIT concerns. Specifically, Mitigation Measure MM 4.7.3 on page 4.7-34 and 4.7-35 has been revised as follows:

"Mitigation Measure

MM 4.7.3 In accordance with Section 7050.5 of the California Health and Safety Code, if human remains are found, the County Coroner shall be notified of the discovery immediately. No further excavation or disturbance of the site or any nearby area reasonably suspected to overlie adjacent remains shall occur until the County Coroner has determined, within 2 working days of notification of the discovery, the appropriate treatment and disposition of the human remains. If the County Coroner determines that the remains are, or are believed to be, Native American, he or she shall notify the NAHC in Sacramento within 24 hours. In accordance with California Public Resources Code Section 5097.98, the NAHC must immediately notify those persons it believes to be the MLD from the deceased Native American. The MLD shall complete inspection within 48 hours of being granted access to the site. The designated Native American representative would then determine, in consultation with the property owner, the disposition of the human remains.

In the event that any human remains or objects subject to provision of the Native American Graves Protection and Repatriation Act, or cultural resources such as sites, trails, artifacts are identified during ground disturbance, please contact the Colorado River Indian Tribes' Tribal Historic Preservation Office (CRIT THPO) within 48 hours.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Timing/Implementation: During construction.

Enforcement/Monitoring: Imperial County Planning and Development Services Department, Imperial County Coroner in coordination with NAHC and CRIT THPO.”

Mitigation Measure MM 4.7.2 on page 4.7-32 has been revised as follows

“MM 4.7.2a A monitor from the Campo Band of Mission Indians and the Colorado River Indian Tribes may be present as a Native American monitors for initial ground disturbing activities within the boundaries of the Project site. Following initial disturbance, a determination shall be made by the County in accordance with State regulations if continued monitoring is necessary based on the outcome of any discoveries or lack thereof.

Timing/Implementation: During initial ground disturbing activities/as needed.

Enforcement/Monitoring: Imperial County Planning and Development Services Department/Campo Band of Mission Indians and Colorado River Indian Tribes.”

Response to Comment 1-5: Comment provides contact information for the CRIT THPO. This comment is noted.

LETTER 2

Law Offices of John A. Belcher

ATTORNEYS AT LAW
150 EAST COLORADO BOULEVARD, SUITE 215
PASADENA, CALIFORNIA 91105
TELEPHONE (626) 577-5771
FAX (626) 577-7769

May 29, 2019

Via Email

Diana Robinson
Planning and Development
Imperial County
801 Main Street
El Centro, CA 92243
Phone: (442) 265-1735 x 1751
Email: dianarobinson@co.imperial.ca.us

Re: Protest of the proposed Drew Solar Project, SCH Number: 2018051036

Dear Ms. Robinson:

My law firm represents Save Our Mojave, a 501(c)(3) non-profit organization working to raise public awareness about some of the most pressing issues facing California's deserts, including unchecked damage to the environment and wildlife. Pursuant to California law, Save Our Mojave makes the following requests:

2-1

REQUEST FOR NOTICES:

My client hereby requests to be included in all notices related to the proposed Drew Solar Project (the "Project"). Specifically, please send to Save Our Mojave, care of my law firm, notice of any and all actions or hearings related to activities undertaken, authorized, approved, permitted, licensed, or certified the Bureau of Land Management and any of its subdivisions, and/or supported, in whole or in part, through contracts, grants, subsidies, loans or other forms of assistance from the Bureau of Land Management, that are connected in any way to the Project, including, but not limited to the following:

2-2

- Notice of any public hearing in connection with the Project.
- Any and all notices prepared pursuant to the California Environmental Quality Act ("CEQA") and involving the Project including, but not limited to:
 - i. Notices of any public hearing held pursuant to CEQA and related to the Project.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Diana Robinson
Imperial County Planning and Development
May 29, 2019
Page 2

- ii. Notices of determination that an Environmental Impact Report (“EIR”) or supplemental EIR for the Project is required or finalized, prepared pursuant to Public Resources Code Section 21080.4.
- iii. Notices of availability of an EIR for the Project or a negative declaration for the Project prepared pursuant to Public Resources Code Section 21152 and Section 15087 of Title 14 of the California Code of Regulations.
- iv. Notices of approval and/or determination to carry out the Project, prepared pursuant to Public Resources Code Section 21152 or any other provision of law.
- v. Notice of approval or certification of any EIR or negative declaration for the Project prepared pursuant to Public Resources Code Section 21152 or any other provision of law.
- vi. Notice of exemption from CEQA for the Project prepared pursuant to Public Resources Code section 21152 or any other provision of law.
- vii. Notice of any Final EIR for the Project prepared pursuant to CEQA.

Please note that Save Our Mojave is requesting notices of CEQA actions and notices of any public hearings to be held in connection with the Project under any provision of Title 7 of the California Government Code governing California Planning and Zoning Law. This request is filed pursuant to Public Resources Code Sections 21092.2, and 21167(f) and Government Code Section 65092, which require the County to mail such notices to any person who has filed a written request for them with the clerk of the agency’s governing body.

2-2
Con't

Please send notice by mail and electronic mail to:

Law Offices of John A. Belcher
150 East Colorado Boulevard, Suite 215
Pasadena, California 91105
Phone: (626) 577-5771
Fax: (626) 577-7769
Email: johnbelcher@insuringlaw.com

REQUEST FOR PUBLIC RECORDS:

Save Our Mojave also requests access to records in your possession either electronically (if you have such documents in electronic form) or for the purpose of inspection and copying

2-3

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Diana Robinson
Imperial County Planning and Development
May 29, 2019
Page 3

pursuant to the California Public Records Act (Government Code Section 6250 et seq.). The information she requests is as follows:


- Any and all application documents associated with the Project.
- Any and all staff emails related to the Project.
- Any and all correspondence with developer related to the Project.
- Any and all contracts related to the Project.

This request reasonably describes identifiable records. To our knowledge, there is no express provision of law exempting the records from disclosure. Pursuant to Government Code § 6253.9 (see Appendix A hereto), Save Our Mojave requests that you provide the documents in electronic format at no cost. The documents should be sent care of the Law Offices of John A. Belcher to the following email address: johnbelcher@insuringlaw.com

If you do not have such records electronically, pursuant to Government Code § 6253(b), please make the records available for inspection and copying, based on our payment of “fees covering direct costs of duplication, or statutory fee, if applicable.”

Thank you for your timely attention to this request. Do not hesitate to contact me if my office can be of assistance to you as you assemble these documents.

Sincerely,



John A. Belcher

2-3
Con't

2-4

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Diana Robinson
Imperial County Planning and Development
May 29, 2019
Page 4

California Government Code § 6253.9 — Information in Electronic Format

(a) Unless otherwise prohibited by law, any agency that has information that constitutes an identifiable public record not exempt from disclosure pursuant to this chapter that is in an electronic format shall make that information available in an electronic format when requested by any person and, when applicable, shall comply with the following:

- (1) The agency shall make the information available in any electronic format in which it holds the information.
- (2) Each agency shall provide a copy of an electronic record in the format requested if the requested format is one that has been used by the agency to create copies for its own use or for provision to other agencies. The cost of duplication shall be limited to the direct cost of producing a copy of a record in an electronic format.

(b) Notwithstanding paragraph (2) of subdivision (a), the requester shall bear the cost of producing a copy of the record, including the cost to construct a record, and the cost of programming and computer services necessary to produce a copy of the record when either of the following applies:

- (1) In order to comply with the provisions of subdivision (a), the public agency would be required to produce a copy of an electronic record and the record is one that is produced only at otherwise regularly scheduled intervals.
- (2) The request would require data compilation, extraction, or programming to produce the record.

(c) Nothing in this section shall be construed to require the public agency to reconstruct a record in an electronic format if the agency no longer has the record available in an electronic format.

(d) If the request is for information in other than electronic format, and the information also is in electronic format, the agency may inform the requester that the information is available in electronic format.

(e) Nothing in this section shall be construed to permit an agency to make information available only in an electronic format.

(f) Nothing in this section shall be construed to require the public agency to release an electronic record in the electronic form in which it is held by the agency if its release would jeopardize or compromise the security or integrity of the original record or of any proprietary software in which it is maintained.

(g) Nothing in this section shall be construed to permit public access to records held by any agency to which access is otherwise restricted by statute.

2-5

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

RESPONSE TO COMMENT LETTER 2

Commenter: John A. Belcher, Law Offices of Johan A. Belcher

Date of Letter: May 29, 2019

Response to Comment 2-1: Introductory comment explaining that the Commenter represents Save Our Mojave. The comment is noted. No response is required.

Response to Comment 2-2: Comment requests that Save Our Mojave be included in all notices related to the Drew Solar Project. The comment lists various notices required the CEQA. The comment notes that the request for these notices is filed pursuant to Public Resources Code Sections 21092.2 and 21167(f) and Government Code Section 65092 which requires the County to mail such notices to any person who has filed a written request with the clerk of the agency's governing body. A contact name and mailing address is provided for mailing correspondence. This comment does not address the adequacy of the environmental analysis but is noted for the decision-makers' consideration.

Response to Comment 2-3: Commenter requests access to County records regarding the Project. This includes any and all application documents, staff e-mails, correspondence with the developer and contracts related to the Project. The documents are requested in electronic format to be e-mailed to johnbelcher@insuringlaw.com. If the documents are not available electronically, they are requested in hard copy. This comment does not address the adequacy of the environmental analysis but is noted for the decision-makers' consideration.

Response to Comment 2-4: Comment provides closing remarks. No response is required.

Response to Comment 2-5: Comment provides text of California Government Code Section 6253.9 – Information in Electronic Format. Comment noted. No response is required.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

THIS PAGE INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

150 SOUTH NINTH STREET
EL CENTRO, CA 92243-2850

TELEPHONE: (442) 265-1800
FAX: (442) 265-1799

AIR POLLUTION CONTROL DISTRICT



June 26, 2019

LETTER 3

RECEIVED
JUN 26 2019
IMPERIAL COUNTY
PLANNING & DEVELOPMENT SERVICES

Jim Minnick
Planning & Development Services Director
801 Main Street
El Centro, CA 92243

SUBJECT: Notice of Availability of Draft Environmental Impact Report for Drew Solar Project
(Drew Solar, LLC)

Dear Mr. Minnick:

The Imperial County Air Pollution Control District ("Air District") would like to thank you for the opportunity to review and comment on the Notice of Availability (NOA) for the Draft Environmental Impact Report (EIR) for the Drew Solar Project ("Project"). The Project is a proposal to build a 100-mega-watt (MW) solar photovoltaic energy generation facility on approximately 762.8 net acres collectively located on APNs 052-170-031, 052-170-032, 052-170-037, 052-170-039, 052-170-056 and 052-170-067, approximately 6.5 miles southwest of the City of El Centro and 7.5 miles west of Calexico, or roughly between Kubler Road on the north, Pulliam Road on the east, State Route 98 on the south, and the West Side Main Canal on the west. The project will require a General Plan Amendment (GPA 17-0006); a Zone Change (ZC 17-0007); an adjustment to a Parcel Map (PM 02478); six (6) Conditional Use Permits (CUPs 17-0031-0035, and 18-0001); a Variance (17-0003); plus five (5) Lot Tie Agreements.

3-1

Upon review, the Air District is concerned that the overall analysis may contain enough uncertainties to create a "less than significant" impact regarding NOx emissions during construction. Based on the Air District's historical emissions analysis of solar facilities under construction since 2005, equipment used during the construction phase of these solar farms has often exceeded construction NOx emission thresholds. While the CalEEMod analysis as prepared, Section 4.4 and Appendix D, meets the California Air Resources Board (CARB) Tier 3 standards it

3-2

NOA Draft EIR Drew Solar Project

Page 1 of 3

AN EQUAL OPPORTUNITY / AFFIRMATIVE ACTION EMPLOYER

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

does not account for the variability allowed by California regulation within fleets and or out of state use of equipment. The enforcement of such a condition, the use of only Tier 3 equipment would be at best difficult, resulting not only in construction delays but could potentially create a burdened budget in order to assure compliance.

3-2
Con't

The conditions that lend to an enforceable and sound method assuring compliance with construction NOx emissions result from existing California regulation and the use of out-of-state equipment by construction companies. For example, current California regulation allows for the grandfathering in of older lower-tiered vehicles under certain circumstances allowing for equipment variations, with differing Tiers, within identified California fleets. Another condition is the past use of out of state equipment where Tier requirements do not apply or cannot be confirmed.

3-3

Therefore, in order to assure that NOx emissions released during construction remain below the significance threshold, the Air District requests that on a periodic basis, the applicant submit to the Air District (beginning with prior to any construction activities), a Construction Equipment List (in Excel format) detailing the equipment type, make, model, year, horsepower, actual hours of daily operation, date equipment arrived on site, and date removed from the site, for the purpose of performing NOx evaluations. If the emissions are found to exceed CEQA thresholds of significance, the project would then be subject to Policy 5, which provides two options: proposing an off-site mitigation project and supporting documentation that the reductions are met, or; pay an in-lieu mitigation fee.

3-4

The mitigation of dust (PM10) during construction of the Project can be accomplished through compliance to Regulation VIII. These rules are designed to mitigate fugitive dust during construction. Therefore, the Air District requests that the applicant submit a Construction Dust Control Plan (CDCP) and notify the Air District 10 days prior to the commencement of construction activities. Additionally, the Air District requests that the applicant submit Operational Dust Control Plan (ODCP) and obtain Air District approval prior to issuance of a Certification of Occupancy.

3-5

Finally, the Air District formally requests copies of the Draft Conditional Use Permits to assure that the correct conditions are included prior to recording.

3-6

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS


The Air District's rule book can be accessed via the internet at <http://www.co.imperial.ca.us/AirPollution>. Should you have questions, please call our office at (442) 265-1800.

3-7

Sincerely,



Curtis Blondell
APC Environmental Coordinator



Reviewed by Monica Soucier,
APC Division Manager

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

THIS PAGE INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

RESPONSE TO COMMENT LETTER 3

Commenter: Curtis Blondell, APC Environmental Coordinator
(Reviewed by Monica Soucier APC Division Manager)

Date of Letter: June 26, 2019

Response to Comment 3-1: Introductory comments providing a brief description of the project. No response is required.

Response to Comment 3-2: Comment expresses concern about the analysis of NOx emissions regarding Tier 3 standards. The Commenter states that the CalEEMod analysis does not account for the variability allowed by California regulation within fleets. Commenter states that the enforcement of use of only Tier 3 equipment could be difficult to achieve. The ICAPCD has been able to successfully achieve Tier 3 compliance on multiple prior solar projects without creating an undue burden for the developer. The ICAPCD anticipates similar achievability of Tier 3 compliance for the proposed Project.

Response to Comment 3-3: Comment notes that current California regulation allows for grandfathering in of older lower-tiered vehicles under certain circumstances allowing for equipment variations with differing Tiers within identified California fleets. Another condition is the past use of out of state equipment where Tier requirements do not apply or cannot be confirmed. As noted in Response to Comment 3-2, above the ICAPCD has been able to successfully achieve Tier 3 compliance on multiple prior solar projects and anticipates similar achievability of Tier 3 compliance for the proposed Project.

Response to Comment 3-4: Commenter requests that the applicant submit a Construction Equipment List (in Excel format) to the Air District prior to any construction activities. The Construction Equipment List should detail the equipment type, make, model, year, horsepower, actual hours of daily operation, date equipment arrived on site, and date removed from the site, for the purpose of performing NOx evaluations. The purpose of submitting the Construction Equipment List is to ensure that NOx emissions released during construction remain below the significance threshold. If the emissions are found to exceed CEQA thresholds of significance, the project would then be subject to Policy 5 which provides two options: proposing an off-site mitigation project and supporting documentation that the reductions are met; or pay an in-lieu mitigation fee.

The analysis of construction emissions in the Draft EIR pages 4.4-16 and 4.4-17 was based on the CalEEMod emissions model. Inputs to the model included a list of construction equipment. Construction emissions were all found to be below ICAPCD maximum daily construction air pollution thresholds as demonstrated in Table 4.4-7 of the Draft EIR (page 4.4-17). Prior to the start of construction, the applicant will be required to submit a Construction Equipment List to the ICAPCD. This requirement should be included in the Conditions of Approval for the Project.

Response to Comment 3-5: Commenter states that PM10 can be mitigated during construction through compliance with Regulation VIII. The ICAPCD requests that the applicant submits a Construction Dust Control Plan and notify the ICAPCD 10 days prior to commencement of construction. The Commenter also requests that the applicant submit an Operational Dust Control Plan and obtain ICAPCD approval prior to issuance of a Certificate of Occupancy.

The Section 4.4, Air Quality of the Draft EIR repeatedly references that short-term construction emissions would be mitigated through compliance with ICAPCD Regulation VIII which addresses fugitive dust control and PM10 emissions. As noted, compliance with ICAPCD Regulation VIII would reduce construction-phase PM₁₀ emissions to less than significant levels.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Response to Comment 3-6: Comment requests that copies of the Draft Conditional Use Permits be made available to the ICAPCD to assure that the correct conditions are included prior to recording. The County submitted the Conditional Use Permits to the ICAPCD for review on August 15, 2019. No revisions were requested by the ICAPCD.

Response to Comment 3-7: Commenter provides link to access the ICAPCD's rule book. Commenter also provides contact information. No response is required.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS



IID

A century of service.

www.iid.com

Since 1911

LETTER 4

June 27, 2019

Ms. Diana Robinson
Planner II
Planning & Development Services Department
County of Imperial
801 Main Street
El Centro, CA 92243

SUBJECT: NOA of a DEIR for the Drew Solar Project

Dear Ms. Robinson:

On May 13, 2019, the Imperial Irrigation District received from the Imperial County Planning & Development Services Department, the Notice of Availability of a Draft Environmental Impact Report for the Drew Solar Project. The applicant, Drew Solar, LLC; proposes to develop a 100 MW solar energy-generating project, and potentially include a stand-alone battery energy storage facility, on six parcels totaling approximately 763 acres (Conditional Use Permit applications 17-0031 through 17-0035), located at the northwest intersection of Pulliman Road and State Route 98 in Imperial County, CA.

4-1

The IID has reviewed the project information and, in addition to the comments provided in the June 18, 2018 district letter (see attached letter), has the following remark: if the lead agency (i.e., the County of Imperial) requires a Water Supply Assessment or Water Supply Verification pursuant to California Public Resources Code Section 21151.9 and California Water Code Sections 10631, 10656, 10910, 10911, 10912 and 10915, necessitating a water supply agreement between the applicant and IID, then the assessment or verification must be prepared in consultation with IID, and while not a guarantee of service, should provide the environmental assessment necessary to execute the water supply agreement with IID. Furthermore, the EIR prepared for the project must assess the volume of water the project proposes to use.

4-2

Should you have any questions, please do not hesitate to contact me at 760-482-3609 or at dvargas@iid.com. Thank you for the opportunity to comment on this matter.

4-3

Respectfully,

Donald Vargas
Compliance Administrator II

- Enrique B. Martinez – General Manager
- Mike Pacheco – Manager, Water Dept.
- Marilyn Del Bosque Gilbert – Manager, Energy Dept.
- Jamie Asbury – Deputy Manager, Energy Dept., Operations
- Vance Taylor – Asst. General Counsel
- Robert Laurie – Asst. General Counsel
- Enrique De Leon – Asst. Mgr., Energy Dept., Distr., Planning, Eng. & Customer Service
- Michael P. Kemp – Superintendent, Regulatory & Environmental Compliance
- Laura Cervantes – Supervisor, Real Estate
- Jessica Lovecchio – Environmental Project Mgr. Sr., Water Dept.

IMPERIAL IRRIGATION DISTRICT • P.O. BOX 937 • IMPERIAL, CA 92251

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS



IID
A century of service.

ATTACHMENT A
TO LETTER 4

www.iid.com

Since 1911

June 18, 2018

Ms. Diana Robinson
Planner II
Planning & Development Services Department
County of Imperial
801 Main Street
El Centro, CA 92243

SUBJECT: NOP of a Draft EIR for the Drew Solar Project

Dear Ms. Robinson:

Pursuant to the Imperial County Planning & Development Services Department's Notice of Preparation of a Draft Environmental Impact Report for the Drew Solar Project, where the applicant, Drew Solar, LLC; proposes to develop a 100 MW solar energy-generating project, and potentially include a stand-alone battery energy storage facility, on six parcels totaling approximately 762 acres (Conditional Use Permit applications 17-0031 through 17-0035), located at the northwest intersection of Pulliman Road and State Route 98 in Imperial County, CA; The IID has reviewed the project information and finds that the comments provided in the January 19, 2018 district letter (see attached letter) continue to apply.

4A-1

4A-2

Should you have any questions, please do not hesitate to contact me at 760-482-3609 or at dvargas@iid.com. Thank you for the opportunity to comment on this matter.

4A-3

Respectfully,

Donald Vargas
Compliance Administrator II

Kevin Kelley – General Manager
Mike Pacheco – Manager, Water Dept.
Enrique B. Martinez – Manager, Energy Dept.
Charles Allegranza – Manager, Energy Dept., Operations
Jamie Asbury – Deputy Manager, Energy Dept., Operations
Carlos Vasquez – Deputy Manager, Energy Dept., Planning & Engineering.
Vance Taylor – Asst. General Counsel
Robert Laurie – Asst. General Counsel
Carlos Vasquez - Planning and Engineering Manager, Energy Dept.
Enrique De Leon – Asst. Mgr., Energy Dept., Distr., Planning, Eng. & Customer Service
Michael P. Kemp – Superintendent, Regulatory & Environmental Compliance
Harold Walk Jr. – Supervisor, Real Estate
Randy Gray – ROW Agent, Real Estate
Jessica Lovecchio – Environmental Project Mgr. Sr., Water Dept.

IMPERIAL IRRIGATION DISTRICT • P.O. BOX 937 • IMPERIAL, CA 92251

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS



ATTACHMENT B
TO LETTER 4

www.iid.com

Since 1911

January 19, 2018

Mr. Richard Cabanilla
Planner IV
Planning & Development Services Department
County of Imperial
801 Main Street
El Centro, CA 92243

SUBJECT: Drew Road Solar Project CUP Applications Nos.17-0031 through 17-0035

Dear Mr. Cabanilla:

On January 11, 2018, the Imperial irrigation District received from the Imperial County Planning & Development Services Department, a request for agency comments on Conditional Use Permit applications nos. 17-0031 through 17-0035. The applicant, Drew Solar, LLC, proposes to develop a 100 MW solar energy-generating project in five phases, and potentially include a stand-alone battery energy storage facility, on six parcels owned by the IID totaling approximately 762 acres, located at the northwest intersection of Pullman Road and State Route. The generation interconnection transmission line proposed will run from the south end of the site traversing Drew Road and SR 98 into the existing Drew switching station.

4B-1

The IID has reviewed the project information and has the following comment:

1. For temporary construction electrical service and permanent electrical service to the on-site substation and the battery storage facility, the applicant should contact the IID Customer Project Development Office at (760) 482-3300 and speak with the area's project manager. In addition to submitting a formal application for electrical service (available at the IID website <http://www.iid.com/home/showdocument?id=12923>), the applicant will be required to submit electrical loads, plan & profile drawings (hard copy and CAD files), project schedule, estimated in-service date and project's Conditional Use Permit. All associated fees, rights of way and environmental documentation is the responsibility of the applicant.
2. Please note that a circuit study may be required prior to IID committing to serve the project.
3. The IID water facilities that may be impacted include the Westside Main Canal, Wormwood Canal, Wormwood Lateral 1, Woodbine Lateral 7, Mt Signal Drain, Mt. Signal Drain No. 1A, Mt. Signal Drain No. 1, Carr Drain, and Carpenter Drain.
4. Taking into account that the project may impact IID drains with site runoff flows and discharge from proposed storm water detention facilities, a comprehensive IID hydraulic drain system analysis will be required to determine impacts and mitigation if the project discharges into IID's drain system. IID's hydraulic drainage system analysis includes an associated drain impact fee.

4B-2

4B-3

4B-4

4B-5

IMPERIAL IRRIGATION DISTRICT • P.O. BOX 937 • IMPERIAL, CA 92251

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Richard Cabanilla
January 19, 2018
Page 2

5. To ensure there are no impacts to IID water facilities, County of Imperial approved grading, drainage and fencing plans should be submitted to the IID Water Engineering Section prior to final project design as well as the projects' Storm Water Pollution Prevention Plan. IID Water Engineering can be contacted at (760) 339-9265 for further information. 4B-6
6. To obtain water for the construction phase of the projects, the applicant should be advised to contact IID South End Division at (760) 482-9800. 4B-7
7. The IID Water Department will require that the applicant secure with the district the necessary Water Supply Agreements for industrial use. 4B-8
8. All new non-agricultural water supply requests are processed in accordance with the IID's Interim Water Supply Policy and Temporary Land Conversion Following Policy. Policy documents are posted at <http://www.iid.com/water/municipal-industrial-and-commercial-customers>. For additional information regarding these water supply policies, applicant should contact the IID Water Supply Planning section at (760) 339-9755. 4B-9
9. IID's canal or drain banks may not be used to access the project sites. Any abandonment of easements or facilities shall be approved by IID based on systems (Irrigation, Drainage, Power, etc.) needs. 4B-10
10. Any construction or operation on IID property or within its existing and proposed right of way or easements including but not limited to: surface improvements such as proposed new streets, driveways, parking lots, landscape; and all water, sewer, storm water, or any other above ground or underground utilities; requires an encroachment permit, or encroachment agreement (depending on the circumstances). The permit application and its instructions are available at <http://www.iid.com/home/showdocument?id=271>. Additional information regarding encroachment permits or agreements can be provided by the IID Real Estate Section, which can be contacted at (760) 339-9239. 4B-11
11. In addition to IID's recorded easements, IID claims, at a minimum, a prescriptive right of way to the toe of slope of all existing canals and drains. Where space is limited and depending upon the specifics of adjacent modifications, the IID may claim additional secondary easements/prescriptive rights of ways to ensure operation and maintenance of IID's facilities can be maintained and are not impacted and if impacted mitigated. Thus, IID should be consulted prior to the installation of any facilities adjacent to IID's facilities. Certain conditions may be placed on adjacent facilities to mitigate or avoid impacts to IID's facilities. 4B-12
12. Any new, relocated, modified or reconstructed IID facilities required for and by the project (which can include but is not limited to electrical utility substations, electrical transmission and distribution lines, etc.) need to be included as part of the project's CEQA and/or NEPA documentation, environmental impact analysis and mitigation. Failure to do so will result in postponement of any construction and/or modification of IID facilities until such time as the environmental documentation is amended and environmental impacts are fully 4B-13

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Richard Cabanilla
January 19, 2018
Page 3

mitigated. **Any and all mitigation necessary as a result of the construction, relocation and/or upgrade of IID facilities is the responsibility of the project proponent.**

4B-13

Con't

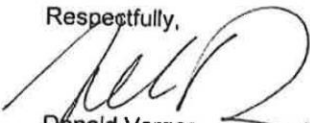
13. Electrical service is a public utility of utmost importance in the implementation and success of a project and not assessing a project's potential impact on this environmental factor could adversely affect the project as well as the capability of the Imperial Irrigation District to provide electrical service in an efficient and timely manner. Hence, the IID suggests that electrical service be included under the Environmental Factor titled "Utilities/Service Systems" of the checklist. It is important to note that per CEQA Statute and Guidelines the Environmental Checklist under Appendix G is a sample form and may be tailored to satisfy individual agencies' needs and project circumstances and substantial evidence of potential impacts that are not listed on this form must also be considered. The sample questions in the checklist are intended to encourage thoughtful assessment of impacts, and do not necessarily represent thresholds of significance, thus the inclusion of the items we suggest would lead to a more thorough evaluation of a project.

4B-14

Should you have any questions, please do not hesitate to contact me at 760-482-3609 or at dvargas@iid.com. Thank you for the opportunity to comment on this matter.

4B-15

Respectfully,



Donald Vargas
Compliance Administrator II

Kevin Kelley – General Manager
Mike Pacheco – Manager, Water Dept.
Vicken Kasarjian – Manager, Energy Dept.
Charles Allegranza – Manager, Energy Dept., Operations
Jamie Asbury – Deputy Manager, Energy Dept., Operations
Vance Taylor – Asst. General Counsel
Robert Laurie – Asst. General Counsel
Carlos Vasquez - Planning and Engineering Manager, Energy Dept.
Enrique De Leon – Asst. Mgr., Energy Dept., Distr., Planning, Eng. & Customer Service
Michael P. Kemp – Superintendent, Real Estate & Environmental Compliance
Harold Walk Jr. – Supervisor, Real Estate
Randy Gray – ROW Agent, Real Estate
Jessica Lovecchio – Environmental Project Mgr. Sr., Water Dept.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

THIS PAGE INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

RESPONSE TO COMMENT LETTER 4

Commenter: Donald Vargas, Compliance Administrator II

Date of Letter: June 27, 2019

Response to Comment 4-1: Introductory comments regarding receipt of Notice of Availability and description of the proposed project. No response required.

Response to Comment 4-2: Commenter notes that the IID has reviewed the project information and references previously letter dated June 18, 2018. Commenter states that if the County requires a Water Supply Assessment or Water Supply Verification, it must be prepared in consultation with IID. If one of these documents is required, it should also provide the environmental assessment necessary to execute the water supply agreement with IID.

A Water Supply Assessment was prepared for the project by Fuscoe Engineering, Inc. (revised August 27, 2018) and was included as Appendix L of the Draft EIR. Fuscoe Engineering, Inc., in consultation with IID, revised the WSA again on September 10, 2019, and received WSA approval from IID on September 10, 2019. The revised WSA is included as an Attachment 3 to this Final EIR.

Response to Comment 4-3: Commenter provides closing remarks and contact information. This comment is noted.

RESPONSE TO COMMENT LETTER 4A

Commenter: Donald Vargas, Compliance Administrator II

Date of Letter: June 18, 2018

Note: This letter was an attachment to Letter 4 and was originally written in response to the NOP.

Response to Comment 4A-1: Comment notes that the IID has reviewed the proposed Project pursuant to the Notice of Availability. Comment also notes that the comments provided by IID in the January 19, 2018 letter continue to apply. This comment is noted.

Response to Comment 4A-2: Commenter provides closing remarks and contact information. This comment is noted.

LETTER 4B

Commenter: Donald Vargas, Compliance Administrator II

Date of Letter: January 19, 2018

Note: This letter was an attachment to Letter 4A and was originally written in response to the CUP Applications.

Response to Comment 4B-1: Comment states that the IID received a request from the Imperial County Planning & Development Services Department for comments on the Conditional Use Permit (CUP) Applications 17-0031 through 17-0035. The comment also describes the proposed project. No response is required.

Response to Comment 4B-2: Comment provides details regarding contact information for obtaining temporary construction electrical service and permanent electrical service. This comment is noted.

Response to Comment 4B-3: Comment states that a circuit study may be required for the project. This comment is noted.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Response to Comment 4B-4: Comment states the IID water facilities that may be impacted include the Westside Main Canal, Wormwood Canal, Wormwood Lateral 1, Woodbine Lateral 7, Mt. Signal Drain Mt. Signal Drain No 1A, Mt. Signal Drain No. 1, Carr Drain, and Carpenter Drain. As noted on pages 2.0-25 and 2.0-26 of the Project Description of the Draft EIR, the Project will include electric and vehicular crossings of IID facilities. For the purpose of the environmental analysis, the EIR and underlying documentation assume wherever an IID facility (drain, irrigation canal, electric line, etc.) intersects the Project, an electric or vehicular access crossing will occur. The Project crossings will not interfere with the purpose or continued use of these Agencies' facilities. For instance, where a drain flows, the Project crossing or access point will still allow the drain to flow. As required by IID, the Project may be required to make minor improvements to on-site drains. IID requires solar projects to improve existing drain outflow pipes. This typically involves installation of new drain outflow pipes to reduce erosion within the drains (Dessert pers. comm., 2018). As the exact locations of crossings are determined, the Applicant will coordinate with IID for the necessary encroachment permits.

Response to Comment 4B-5: Comment states that the project will require a comprehensive IID hydraulic drain system analysis to determine impacts and mitigation if the project discharges into IID's drain system. Comment noted. The Applicant will comply with the IID requirement as necessary.

Response to Comment 4B-6: Comment states that County of Imperial approved grading, drainage and fencing plans should be submitted to the IID Water Engineering Section prior to final project design as well as the project's Storm Water Pollution Prevent Plan. Contact information for IID Water Engineering is provided. This comment is noted.

Response to Comment 4B-7: Comment states that the applicant should contact IID South End Division to obtain water for the construction phase. Contact information is provided. This comment is noted.

Response to Comment 4B-8: Comment states that the IID Water Department will require the applicant to secure Water Supply Agreements with the District for industrial use. This comment is noted.

Response to Comment 4B-9: Comment states that all new non-agricultural water supply requests are processed in accordance with the IID's Interim Water Supply Policy and Temporary Land Conversion Following Policy. Details for additional information are provided. This comment is noted.

Response to Comment 4B-10: Comment states that IID's canal or drain banks may not be used to access the project sites. Any abandonment of easements or facilities shall be approved by IID. This comment is noted.

Response to Comment 4B-11: Comment states that any construction or operation on IID property or within its existing and proposed right-of-way or easements requires an encroachment permit or encroachment agreement. Details for additional information regarding a permit application are provided. This comment is noted.

Response to Comment 4B-12: Comment states that IID should be consulted prior to the installation of any facilities adjacent to IID's facilities. Conditions may be placed on adjacent facilities to mitigate or avoid impacts to IID's facilities. This comment is noted.

Response to Comment 4B-13: Comment states that any new, relocated, modified or reconstructed IID facilities need to be included as part of the project's CEQA and/or NEPA documentation, environmental impact analysis and mitigation. Comment also states that mitigation resulting from construction, relocation and/or upgrade of IID facilities is the responsibility of the project proponent. The EIR prepared for the project addresses all infrastructure associated with the

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

proposed Project and identifies mitigation for potentially significant impacts. For example, Mitigation measure MM 4.6.2 requires preparation of a Final Geotechnical and GeoHazards Report prior to construction (Draft EIR page 4.6-21); Mitigation Measures MM 4.7.2a and MM 4.7.2b (Draft EIR page 4.7-32 and 4.7-33) address ground disturbance and address discovery of archaeological resources during construction).

Response to Comment 4B-14: Comment suggest that electrical service be included under the Environmental Factor titled “Utilities/Service Systems” of the checklist. A discussion of Electricity is included on pages 4.13-39 through 4.13-43 of the Draft EIR.

Response to Comment 4B-15: Closing comments with contact information are provided. This comment is noted.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

THIS PAGE INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS



State of California • Natural Resources Agency
Department of Conservation
Division of Land Resource Protection
801 K Street • MS 14-15
Sacramento, CA 95814
(916) 324-0850 • FAX (916) 327-3430

Edmund G. Brown Jr., Governor
Kathryn M. Lyddan, Division Director

June 28, 2019

LETTER 5

VIA EMAIL: DIANAROBINSON@CO.IMPERIAL.CA.US

Ms. Diana Robinson
Imperial County
Planning and Development Services Department
801 Main Street,
El Centro CA, 92243

Dear Ms. Robinson:

DRAFT ENVIRONMENTAL IMPACT REPORT FOR THE DREW SOLAR PROJECT,
SCH# 2018051036

The Department of Conservation's (Department) Division of Land Resource Protection (Division) has reviewed the Notice of Preparation submitted by Imperial County (County) for the Drew Solar Project. The Division monitors farmland conversion on a statewide basis and administers the California Land Conservation (Williamson) Act and other agricultural land conservation programs. We offer the following comments and recommendations with respect to the proposed project's potential impacts on agricultural land and resources.

5-1

Project Description

The proposed project consists of a photovoltaic solar facility capable of producing approximately 100 megawatts of alternating current energy storage and generation interconnection transmission lines on 762.8 net acres. Generation interconnection transmission lines will extend from the south end of the project site south across Drew Road and State Route 98 into the existing Drew Switchyard. The project site is located on six parcels approximately 6.5 miles southwest of the City of El Centro, California and 7.5 miles directly west of Calexico, California.

5-2

The project site is: zoned agriculture, currently under agricultural production and is designated as Prime Farmland and Farmland of Statewide Importance according to the most recent Important Farmland Map produced by the Department of Conservation's Farmland Mapping and Monitoring Program¹.

Department Comments

The Department is pleased to see the County offers so many choices in terms of agricultural mitigation, and the option to purchase agricultural easements at either a 1:1 or 2:1 ratio of easement to impacted agricultural land. However, the Department is concerned that under option two and/or three, the required 20 or 30 percent fair market value fee may not be enough for the County to mitigate at these same 1:1 or 2:1 levels.

5-3

¹ Department of Conservation, Farmland Mapping and Monitoring Program, California Important Farmland Finder, 2014, <https://maps.conservation.ca.gov/DLRP/CIFF/>

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Ms. Diana Robinson
June 1, 2018
Page 2

The Department advocates the use of permanent agricultural conservation easements on land of at least equal quality and size as mitigation for the loss of agricultural land. Conservation easements will protect remaining land resources and mitigate the project impacts in accordance with CEQA Guideline § 15370. The Department highlights agricultural conservation easements because of their acceptance and use by lead agencies as an appropriate mitigation measure under CEQA. Agricultural conservation easements are an available mitigation tool and should always be considered; however, the use of conservation easements is only one form of mitigation that should be considered. Any other feasible mitigation measures should also be considered.

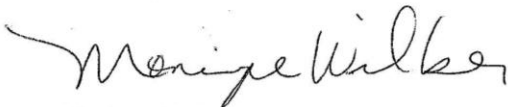
5-4

Conclusion

Thank you for giving us the opportunity to comment on the Draft Environmental Impact Report for the Drew Solar Project. Please provide this Department with notices of any future hearing dates as well as any staff reports pertaining to this project. If you have any questions regarding our comments, please contact Farl Grundy, Environmental Planner at (916) 324-7347 or via email at Farl.Grundy@conservation.ca.gov.

5-5

Sincerely,



Monique Wilber
Conservation Program Support Supervisor

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

RESPONSE TO COMMENT LETTER 5

Commenter: Monique Wilber, Conservation Program Support Supervisor

Date of Letter: June 28, 2019

Response to Comment 5-1: Introductory comments regarding receipt of Notice of Availability and the Division's role in monitoring farmland conversion on a statewide basis. The Divisions comments and recommendations are included in Comments 5-3 and 5-4. This comment is noted.

Response to Comment 5-2: The comment provides a brief description of the project. The comment notes that the project is currently designated as Prime Farmland and Farmland of Statewide Importance according to the most recent Important Farmland Map produced by the Department of Conservation Farmland Mapping and Monitoring Program. The Draft EIR documents that the proposed Project is comprised of 48.3 acres of Prime Farmland and 714.5 acres of Farmland of Statewide Importance. This comment is noted.

Response to Comment 5-3: The comment expresses concern that the required 20 or 30 percent fair market value fee may be not be enough for the county to mitigate at 1:1 or 2:1 levels for agricultural mitigation option 2 and/or option 3. The ratios and percentage of fair market value referenced in the comment were formulated based on a Staff Memorandum dated September 2, 2011 prepared by Planning and Development Services staff in response to concerns raised at a Planning Commission meeting held on August 7, 2011 related to the temporary loss of agricultural land in association with development of solar facilities. Thereafter, on January 24, 2015, the Board of Supervisors adopted Resolution No. 2015-005. The "Guidelines for the Public Benefit Program for Use with Solar Power Plants in Imperial County" (Guidelines) attached to the Resolution set forth the Agricultural, Community and Sales Tax Benefits which should accrue to the County from the use of farmland for non-agricultural purposes. In addition, Resolution No. 2015-005 established restricted accounts for the payments collected thereunder and set out an advisory committee to determine uses of the benefit payments collected for mitigation of solar plant impacts. The payment of fees at the ratios identified (i.e. 20 or 30 percent of fair market value) have been used extensively on industrial solar projects in the County to address conversion of prime and non-prime farmland.

Response to Comment 5-4: The comments states that the Department of Conservation advocates the use of permanent agricultural conservation easements. As noted on page 4.9-35 of the Draft EIR Mitigation Measure MM 4.9.1a Payment of Agricultural and Other Benefits (shown below), conservation easements are identified as mitigation for both non-prime farmland and prime farmland.

For Non-Prime Farmland:

- **Option 1:** The Permittee shall procure Agricultural Conservation Easements on a 1 to 1 basis on land of equal size, of equal quality of farmland, outside the path of development. The Conservation Easement shall meet the State Department of Conservation's regulations and shall be recorded prior to issuance of any grading or building permits;

For Prime Farmland:

- **Option 1:** The Permittee shall procure Agricultural Conservation Easements on a "2 to 1" basis on land of equal size, of equal quality farmland, outside of the path of development. The Conservation Easements shall meet the State Department of Conservation's regulations and shall be recorded prior to issuance of any grading or building permits; or

Response to Comment 5-5: Commenter provides closing remarks and contact information. This comment is noted.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

THIS PAGE INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK.

LETTER 6

Law Offices of John A. Belcher

ATTORNEYS AT LAW
150 EAST COLORADO BOULEVARD, SUITE 215
PASADENA, CALIFORNIA 91105
TELEPHONE (626) 577-5771
FAX (626) 577-7769

July 1, 2019

Via Email

Diana Robinson
Planning and Development Department
Imperial County
801 Main Street
El Centro, CA 92243
(4420 265-1736 ext. 1751
dianarobinson@co.imperial.ca.us

Re: Protest re proposed Drew Solar Project, SCH# 2018051036

Dear Ms. Robinson:

This law firm represents Save Our Mojave, a 501(c)(3) non-profit organization working to raise public awareness about some of the most pressing issues facing California’s deserts, including unchecked damage to the environment and wildlife.

6-1

Save Our Mojave has reviewed the Camera Ready Draft Environmental Impact Report (“EIR”) for the proposed Drew Solar Project (the “Project”). The Drew Solar Project is a proposed 100 megawatt solar photovoltaic energy-generating facility on six parcels totaling 762.8 net acres. The Project includes a general plan amendment, variance, zone change and six conditional use permits. The Project includes construction of generation interconnection (gen-tie) transmission lines extending south across Drew Road and State Route 98 into the existing Drew Switchyard. The project may be constructed at one time over approximately 18 months, or it may be built out over an approximately 10-year period.

6-2

The EIR describes the proposed Project and assesses the potential adverse impacts on the surrounding physical environment, but concludes that the effects could be mitigated to “less-than-significant” levels. After investigation and after review of publicly available documents, Save Our Mojave believes that the Project does not adequately mitigate the impact of the Project on the environment and local wildlife, and neither does it adequately explore the cumulative impacts of this Project relative to the numerous others in the area.

6-3

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Diana Robinson
Planning and Development Department
Imperial County
July 1, 2019
Page 2

“CEQA does not require technical perfection in an EIR, but rather adequacy, completeness, and a good-faith effort at full disclosure.” CEQA Guidelines § 15003(I). Absent complete environmental impact analysis of the effect on the local environment and wildlife, the EIR is not a “good faith effort at full disclosure.”

6-4

Our primary concern is for the sensitive plant and animal species that occupy, or have high potential to occupy, the proposed Project area. Those species include, but are not limited to:

- Burrowing Owl
- California Black Rail
- Yuma Ridgeway’s Rail
- Arrow Weed Thicket
- Cattail Marshes Alliance

6-5

We are deeply concerned about the impact of the Project on the area’s burrowing owl population. Long-term studies would need to be conducted on burrowing owls in the area in order to determine both the impact that this Project could have, but also what the impact has already been of the numerous surrounding solar projects. Previous studies on the project site were contained within one year, so are relatively short-term, and preconstruction or construction surveys would not accurately represent any ongoing, continuous effects on the local population.

6-6

Western burrowing owls are at risk of going extinct in some areas of California, and habitat degradation and fragmentation are the most pressing issues facing the species. This project has a potentially significant impact.

6-7

Primary threats are habitat loss due to anthropogenic activities, reductions in abundances of burrowing mammals, and contaminants... Conservation efforts should focus on protection of suitable habitats in desert, grassland, and shrub-steppe environments.

6-8

U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, *Status Assessment and Conservation Plan for the Western Burrowing Owl in the United States* § 24 (2003).

As burrowing owls are ground nesting, there are almost no possible methods of mitigation, and any amount of disturbance in their direct habitat would eliminate them from that area. Attempts have been made to relocate burrowing owls in other areas of California, but the success rates has been inconsistent. Attempts have also been made to create imitation burrows to attract owls to a new area, but those have also been mostly unsuccessful. San Diego Zoo

6-9

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Diana Robinson
Planning and Development Department
Imperial County
July 1, 2019
Page 3

conservationists affirm that current mitigation strategies have no proven record of success and further research is required into the best methods of mitigation for this species.

6-9
Con't

Protection of the burrowing owls themselves is not the only relevant factor, as the owls rely heavily on ground squirrels as a primary source of prey, and on their burrows for nesting and protection. The Project could also potentially impact local ground squirrel populations but this analysis is absent from the EIR. Further surveys need to be done in order to better understand the permanent direct and indirect impacts on the area ground squirrel population as “[t]he conservation of burrowing mammals is essential to improve the status of Burrowing Owls.” *Id.*

6-10

Neither does the EIR satisfactorily examine or mitigate the impact on nesting birds such as the California black rail and the Ridgway’s rail. As stated in the EIR, the Project area contains two sensitive wetland plant communities which support the California black rail and the Ridgway’s rail. The arrow weed thickets alliance and the cattail marshes alliance are both wetland communities and are protected by CEQA and the Clean Water Act. Most of the Southern California populations of the black rail are nonmigratory, so their habitats are used for breeding, foraging and overwintering. The highly threatened Ridgway’s rail also relies on these types of wetland ecosystems for breeding and foraging.

6-11

More extensive studies are necessary to determine how often these species use the habitat in and around the Project area, and what impact there has already been from the surrounding operational solar projects. For these nesting birds there have been greatly reduced numbers and range, especially due to habitat encroachment and fragmentation. Even relatively small habitat and range areas can be essential for nesting and foraging.

6-12

Not only would this Project destroy wetland habitat that is potentially viable nesting and foraging territory, but solar arrays have been shown to be incredibly dangerous for birds. The larger the solar field, the more likely for high amounts of avian fatality. Discussion of this aspect of heat and glare is completely absent from the EIR except to say that any effects are unknown. Long-term surveys of these bird species in the area, including all surrounding operational projects, need to be conducted, and the element of heat and glare from the solar panels needs to be incorporated. As the EIR admits:

6-13

Although avian collisions with towers and structures have been well documented, there are few published papers that study the possibility that large areas of solar PV panels in the desert environment may mimic water bodies and inadvertently attract migrating or dispersing wetland bird species. Polarized reflections from solar PV arrays have been observed to attract insects, which

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Diana Robinson
Planning and Development Department
Imperial County
July 1, 2019
Page 4

could in turn attract other sensitive wildlife, such as bats, but the magnitude of this effect is unknown, since no comprehensive scientific studies have been conducted for this potential phenomenon.

6-13
Con't

Until comprehensive scientific studies have been conducted regarding this phenomenon, it is irresponsible for large-scale solar expansion to continue, especially in areas where large solar fields already exist. This impact cannot be dismissed when the impact is unknown.

The Project will also result in significantly compromised air quality in the area throughout the construction process, and potentially once the Project is completed. Removal of stabilized soils and biological soil crust creates a destructive cycle of airborne particulates and erosion. As more stabilized soils are removed, blowing particulates from recently eroded areas act as abrasive catalysts that erode the remaining crusts thus resulting in more airborne particulates. The EIR admits:

6-14

The Project is located in an area defined by the ICAPCD's High Wind Exceptional Fugitive Dust Mitigation Plan 4.4 as a "high wind corridor" that is subject to periodic strong westerly winds that create wind-dust channels. Thus there, there is an increased potential for high winds to entrain fugitive dust during construction and operation of the Project.

The EIR also needs to go farther in addressing the spike in greenhouse gas emissions during the potentially 2-year (or up to 10 year) construction period. Due to the use of heavy construction equipment, unsafe levels of air pollutants would have an impact on the surrounding community and wildlife during that time. The presence of toxic air contaminants during construction is discussed in relation the sensitive human receptors, but ignores construction pollutant impact on wildlife and the ecosystem.

6-15

6-16

Noise pollution, like air pollution, has significant health implications. Construction and traffic noise are some of the largest producers of noise pollution. Prolonged exposure to noise pollution can lead to hypertension and heart disease, hearing loss and consequential sleep disturbances. Noise pollution does not only adversely effect human lives. Wildlife, especially birds, are heavily impacted by increased noise pollution. Communication, mating behavior, hunting and survival instincts of animals are altered by excessive noise. The EIR does not adequately address potential the potential impacts of heightened noise pollution during the construction period and beyond.

6-17

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Diana Robinson
Planning and Development Department
Imperial County
July 1, 2019
Page 5

The EIR indicates that several mitigation measures have been deemed necessary in order for the Project to avoid making a significant negative impact on the surrounding environment. The language employed in addressing these potential impacts misguides the reader and downplays the significant risks inherent in the implementation of this project. The requirement of so many mitigation measures indicates how damaging the project has the potential to be.

6-18

As written, the EIR glosses over the aggregate environmental impacts of the Project and misleads the reader through words such as “may” and “potentially.” Additionally, this Project cannot be viewed independently from other existing and developing Projects in the region. The EIR needs to address the cumulative effects of the Project in relation to other nearby projects.

6-19

6-20

The cumulative impact from several projects is the change in the environment which results from the incremental impact of the project when added to other closely related past, present, and reasonably foreseeable probable future projects. Cumulative impacts can result from individually minor but collectively significant projects taking place over a period of time.

6-21

CEQA Guidelines § 15355(b). Greenhouse gas emissions, noise and air pollution, habitat fragmentation, and other effects on wildlife are aggregate and have cumulative effects. It would be a massive oversight for this Project to be allowed to move forward without fully analyzing its impact in relation to the overall impact of other projects in the region that are operational, currently in development, or in the planning stages.

6-22

Here, the analysis failed to even address the immediately neighboring project. The analysis cannot withstand scrutiny, because here the lead agency and developer made no attempt to accurately describe cumulative conditions despite the existence of relevant data. The failure is particularly pronounced because it is not possible to determine the significance of an impact without actual data. The data needs to include the ongoing impact and effects of the surrounding projects as that is the only way to determine the true cumulative impact.

6-23

6-24

The case law is in accord. In Kings County Farm Bureau v. City of Hanford (1990) 221 Cal.App.3d 692, 729, 270 Cal.Rptr. 650, the Court of Appeal found the analysis of cumulative project impacts on water resources inadequate where it provided no information regarding the expected groundwater impacts of nearby energy projects except to say they "would impact regional water sources, but these impacts would be lessened by numerous programs and [conservation measures]."

6-25

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Diana Robinson
Planning and Development Department
Imperial County
July 1, 2019
Page 6

The absence of data was fatal. The court held that "[a]bsent some data indicating the volume of ground water used by all such projects, it is impossible to evaluate whether the impacts associated with their use of ground water are significant and whether such impacts will indeed be mitigated by the water conservation efforts upon which the EIR relies."
221 Cal.App.3d at 729-730.

6-25
Con't

Also relevant is *Communities for a Better Environment v. California Resources Agency* [(2002) 103 Cal.App.4th 98, 126 Cal.Rptr.2d 441. The Court invalidated certain CEQA provisions and clarified *Kings County Farm Bureau v. City of Hanford* [(1990) 221 Cal.App.3d 692, 270 Cal.Rptr. 650].

In Kings County, the Court rejected the cumulative analysis prepared for a proposed coal-fired cogeneration plant in which the lead agency determined the project's impact on air quality was not cumulatively considerable because it would contribute less than one percent of area emissions for all criteria pollutants. [221 Cal.App.3d at 718-719.] The court criticized the focus on the ratio between the project's impacts and the overall environmental problem, rather than on the combined effect of the project in addition to already adverse conditions.

6-26

Under this (impermissible) approach, which the court dubbed the "ratio theory," "the greater the overall problem, the less significance a project has in a cumulative impact analysis." [221 Cal.App.3d at 721.] Instead of trivializing a project's impacts by comparing them to the impacts of other past, present, and probable future projects, CEQA requires the lead agency to first combine the impacts. When this is done properly, the EIR may find that the scope of the environmental problem is so severe that even a minuscule incremental change would be cumulatively considerable and thus significant.

An adequate discussion of cumulative impacts must use one of the following methods, known respectively as the "list" approach and the "summary of projections" (or "plan") approach: (1) A list of past, present, and probable future projects producing related or cumulative impacts, including, if necessary, those projects outside the control of the agency, or (2) A summary of projections contained in an adopted local, regional or statewide plan, or related planning document, that describes or evaluates conditions contributing to the cumulative effect [Guidelines § 15130(b)(1).] These represent two distinct ways of identifying the "other projects" that add to the proposed project's incremental impacts.

6-27

The California Supreme Court has explained that the requirement to assess past projects "signifies an obligation to consider the present project in the context of a realistic historical account of relevant prior activities that have had significant environmental impacts."
[*Environmental Protection Information Center v. California Dept. of Forestry & Fire Protection*

6-28

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Diana Robinson
Planning and Development Department
Imperial County
July 1, 2019
Page 7

[(2008) 44 Cal.4th 459,524, 118 Cal.Rptr.3d 352].] To do this effectively, an EIR "must reasonably include information about past projects to the extent such information is relevant to the understanding of the environmental impacts of the present project considered cumulatively with other pending and possible future projects." [44 Cal.4th at 525.]

6-28
Con't

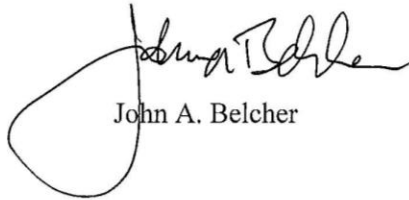
Analysis of any already existing negative environmental impacts from the surrounding solar projects is absent from the EIR, but it is that analysis that is essential to understanding the true cumulative impact of this project. What was the actual impact of adjacent solar projects on the local burrowing owl population? How many avian deaths can be attributed to adjacent solar projects? Have adjacent solar projects negatively impacted the air quality or hydrology? Have they allowed for an influx of invasive species? Etcetera.

6-29

For all of the reasons stated above, we oppose the project as currently proposed. The current EIR misleads the reader as to the impact of the Project, and only a rewritten and recirculated EIR will allow the public to understand the true impact of the Project.

6-30

Sincerely,



John A. Belcher

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

THIS PAGE INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

RESPONSE TO COMMENT LETTER 6

Commenter: John A. Belcher, Law Offices of Johan A. Belcher

Date of Letter: July 1, 2019

Response to Comment 6-1: Comment provides introductory remarks noting that the law firm represents Save Our Mojave. This comment is noted.

Response to Comment 6-2: Comment states that Save Our Mojave has reviewed the Draft EIR. Comment also provides a brief description of the project. This comment is noted.

Response to Comment 6-3: Comment states that Save Our Mojave believes that the Project does not adequately mitigate impacts on the environment and local wildlife and does not adequately explore the cumulative impacts of the Project relative to other projects in the area. No specific examples are provided to support this assertion. Section 4.12, Biological Resources of the Draft EIR was devoted to disclosing the Project's impacts on various wildlife including burrowing owl, California Black Rail, Yuma Ridgeway's Rail. Impacts to sensitive natural communities including Arrow Weed Thicket and Cattail Marsh Alliance were also discussed. Impacts to these biological resources were discussed on a project-level as well as on a cumulative basis.

Response to Comment 6-4: Comment quotes from CEQA Guidelines Section 15003(I) which requires a "good faith effort at full disclosure." The comment asserts that the EIR is absent a complete environmental impact analysis of the effect on the local environmental and wildlife, the EIR is not a "good faith effort at full disclosure." No specific examples are provided with regard to the adequacy of the environmental analysis. The Draft EIR examined potential environmental impacts for 13 resources areas including Biological Resources. Refer also to Response to Comment 6-3 above.

Response to Comment 6-5: Comment states that the primary concern is for sensitive plant and animal species that occupy, or have high potential to occupy, the proposed Project Area. The comment identifies the following species: Burrowing Owl, California Black Rail, Yuma Ridgeway's Rail, Arrow Weed Thicket, and Cattail Marshes Alliance. These species are discussed in detail throughout Section 4.12, Biological Resource of the Draft EIR. Page 4.12-27 acknowledges potential impacts to burrowing owl and provides mitigation measures (MM 4.12.1a thru 4.12.1e, pp. 4.12-29 thru 4.12-33) to reduce impacts to burrowing owl and other avian species to less than significant levels. Page 4.12-33 discusses impacts to California Black Rail and Yuma Ridgeway's Rail. Mitigation measures MM 4.12.1a (pp. 4.12-29 and 4.12-30), MM 4.12.1b (p. 4.12-31), and MM 4.12.1d (pp. 4.12-32 and 4.12-33) reduce impacts to these species to less than significant levels. Lastly, page 4.12-35 examines impacts to Arrow Weed Thicket and Cattail Marshes Alliance within the boundaries of CUP#17-0033 and identifies mitigation measure MM 4.12.3 (p. 4.12-36) to reduce permanent direct impacts to these resources to less than significant levels.

Response to Comment 6-6: Comment asserts that long-term studies on burrowing owls in the area would need to be conducted in order to determine the impact of the Project and the impact of numerous surrounding solar projects. Commenter also states that previous studies are short-term and that pre-construction or construction surveys would not accurately represent on-going effects on the local burrowing owl population.

The focused burrowing owl surveys conducted between April 12, 2017 and September 28, 2017 were conducted in accordance with the guidelines outlined in Appendix D of the *Staff Report of Burrowing Owl Mitigation* authored by the California Department of Fish and Game (CDFG 2012) (see Draft EIR, pp. 4.12-23 and 4.12-24). The surveys required by California Department of Fish and Wildlife (CDFW) are not conducted with the intent of providing information on the entire

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

burrowing owl species population but to determine presence within the project site and to provide the framework for an impact analysis for those individuals present within the project site.

Per California Fish and Game Code (CFGC) 86, the CDFW definition of “take” includes hunting, pursuit, catch, capture, or kill, or attempt to do these things. The Project proposes to do none of these things and provides for measures to avoid unintended take (i.e., “kill”). CFGC 3503 states: “It is unlawful to take, possess, or needlessly destroy the nest or eggs of any bird, except as otherwise provided by this code or any regulation made pursuant thereto.” The Project provides measures that would ensure it complies fully with CFGC 3503 by protecting nests and eggs. Non-nesting burrows are not covered by this code section, as its intent is to address the protection of breeding biology of covered birds. CFGC 3503.5 states: “It is unlawful to take, possess, or destroy any birds in the orders Falconiformes or Strigiformes (birds-of-prey) or to take, possess, or destroy the nest or eggs of any such bird except as otherwise provided by this code or any regulation adopted pursuant thereto.” Implementation of the Draft EIR Mitigation Measures MM 4.12.1a, MM 4.12.1b, and MM 4.12.1c (see Draft EIR pp 4.12-29 thru 4.12-32) ensure that take, possession, or the destruction of nests or eggs of this species does not occur. Therefore, cumulative impacts from take of burrowing owls is not anticipated.

Response to Comment 6-7: Comment states that Western burrowing owls are at risk of going extinct in some areas of California with habitat degradation and fragmentation being the most pressing issues facing the species. Imperial County supports over 68% of California’s burrowing owl population. Burrowing owls are not at risk of extinction as a result of the Project due to fewer than 800 acres out of 450,000 acres of burrowing owl habitat in Imperial County being removed as a result of the Project (Wilkerson and Sigel 2010). As stated in the Draft EIR, burrowing owls are a California Species of Special Concern that has experienced declines in California and loss of individuals, destruction of occupied nests, and indirect impacts that result in either of these impacts are prohibited by federal and state law and considered a significant impact. The County concurs that the project has a potentially significant impact to burrowing owls and mitigation to reduce significant impacts to this species has been proposed through Draft EIR mitigation measures MM 4.12.1a (general construction-related avoidance and minimization measures), MM 4.12.1b (WEAP training, biological monitoring, and compliance), and through MM 4.12.1c (burrowing owl pre-construction surveys and avoidance/relocation plan).

Response to Comment 6-8: Comment provides a statement from the U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service *Status Assessment and Conservation Plan for the Western Burrowing Owl in the United States* Section 24 (2003) regarding threats to burrowing owls. The quoted text from the U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service states that threats to burrowing owls include habitat loss due to anthropogenic activities, reduction in abundances of burrowing mammals and contaminants and that conservation efforts should focus on protection of suitable habitats in desert, grassland, and shrub-steppe environments. The Project is proposed to be developed on agricultural fields not desert, grassland or shrub-steppe environments. Section 4.12, Biological Resources of the Draft EIR provides an extensive discussion of impacts to burrowing owls resulting from the Project and on a cumulative basis. Mitigation is provided to reduce project-related impacts (see Mitigation Measure MM 4.12.1a, MM 4.12.1b, MM 4.12.1c, MM 4.12.1d and MM 4.12.1e on pages 4.12-19 thru 4.12-33).

Response to Comment 6-9: Comment states there are “almost no possible methods of mitigation” for burrowing owls due to their ground nesting. Commenter cites San Diego Zoo conservationists as affirming that current mitigation strategies have no proven record of success and asserts that further research is required into the best methods of mitigation for this species.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

The San Diego Zoo Institute for Conservation Research website (San Diego Zoo 2019) provides the following regarding improvements to artificial burrows to better mimic natural burrows:

“In many parts of the burrowing owls’ range, including San Diego, artificial burrows are used in place of naturally dug burrows. However, unlike natural burrow systems in active squirrel colonies, artificial burrows are not self-sustaining and require costly upkeep and maintenance. To build a better artificial burrow, we measured temperature and humidity inside both natural and artificial burrows and compared them relative to the birds’ reproductive success in each kind of burrow. Since the results showed that natural burrows are better for reproduction, we developed an updated design for artificial burrows that better mimics the temperature and humidity levels of natural burrows. We are currently implementing this new design.”

As a requirement of permitting in Imperial County, the California Department of Fish and Wildlife has required that solar projects install artificial burrows (Barrett 2019). The California Department of Fish and Game *Staff Report of Burrowing Owl Mitigation* (2012) includes best management practices that serve as Mitigation Methods. These including: Avoiding; Take Avoidance (pre-construction) Surveys; Site Surveillance; Minimizing; Buffers; Burrow exclusion and closure; Translocation (Active relocation offsite>100 meters); Mitigating impacts; Artificial burrows; and Mitigation lands management plan. These methods are widely used to reduce impacts to burrowing owls throughout the state. The Draft EIR (pp. 4.12.29 – 4.12-32) includes several mitigation measures based on these best management practices that will serve to reduce impacts to burrowing owls associated with implementation of the Project. These include avoidance and minimization (MM 4.12.1a); environmental awareness training, biological monitoring and compliance (MM 4.12.1b); burrowing owls surveys and avoidance/relocation (MM 4.12.2c); pre-construction surveys and avoidance plan (MM 4.12.1d); and transmission line design (MM 4.12.1).

Response to Comment 6-10: Commenter states that burrowing owls rely on ground squirrels as a primary source of prey. Burrowing owls also rely on ground squirrel burrows for nesting and protection. Commenter states that the EIR does not discuss impacts to ground squirrel populations and that further surveys need to be done to better understand impacts to ground squirrel populations.

As stated in Response to Comment 6-6 above, burrowing owls and their breeding nests are protected by CDFW and significant impacts to this species are addressed by the California Environmental Quality Act (CEQA).

The commenter requested analysis of California ground squirrels (*Otospermophilus beecheyi*) based on the assertion that ground squirrels are a primary food source for burrowing owl and the main burrow constructor for burrowing owl. California ground squirrels are not a primary prey item of burrowing owls. Moreover, California ground squirrels are not a protected or sensitive species nor is this species found in Imperial County. Therefore, impacts to California ground squirrels are not required to be analyzed under CEQA specifically. Numerous studies have shown that invertebrates make up the majority of prey items, followed by reptiles, small mammals (mouse-sized), and occasionally small birds (Bates 2006, Johnsgard 1988, John and Romanow 1993). It is true that ground squirrels and other fossorial mammals create burrows that burrowing owls modify and expand. Therefore, indirect impacts to burrowing owls from impacts to California ground squirrels is not anticipated.

Response to Comment 6-11: The comment states that the EIR does not satisfactorily examine or mitigate the impact to nesting birds such as the California black rail and Yuma Ridgeway’s tail. Direct impacts to these species would be mitigated through implementation of the following mitigation measures: MM 4.12.1a, which would limit vehicles and construction equipment to identified non-

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

impact areas and would limit ingress and egress to established roads; MM 4.12.1b, would further ensure avoidance of impacts to California black rails and Yuma Ridgeway's rails; and MM 4.12.1d, which would result in identification of any California black rails and Yuma Ridgeway's rails within areas potentially impacted by construction of the Project, establishment of appropriate buffers, and avoidance of impacts to these species (see Draft EIR pp. 4.12-29 thru 4.12-33).

The comment states that there are two wetland communities (arrow weed thickets and cattail marshes alliance) within the Project Area; however, these communities were not observed to be supporting California black rail and/or Yuma Ridgeway's rail, as stated in the comment. These communities are found within the Imperial Irrigation District water conveyance system, are dependent upon water from the Colorado River, and according to federal regulatory material do not constitute wetlands (Environmental Laboratory 1987, p. 83). As stated in the Draft EIR p. 4.12-18, California black rail and Yuma Ridgeway's rail have only a moderate potential to occur within the Project Area. Suitable habitat for these species is intermittently present within the on-site canals. However, the canals are narrow, routinely cleared by IID, and as a result are currently poorly vegetated and therefore do not provide high-quality habitat as compared to larger canals. No California black rail or Yuma Ridgeway's rail were detected during surveys and there are no California Natural Diversity Database (CNDDDB) or United States Fish and Wildlife Service (USFWS) occurrences found within the Project Area. The closest CNDDDB occurrence record for the California black rail is approximately 8.5 miles north of the Project Area near the New River from 2001. The closest CNDDDB occurrence records for Yuma Ridgeway's rail are from 2007 and 2014 and located in a marsh approximately 5 miles north of the Project Area.

All impacts to jurisdictional wetlands or riparian habitat would be mitigated through implementation of mitigation measure MM 4.12.3 (Draft EIR p. 4.12-36) and direct impacts to these species would be prevented through implementing nesting bird pre-construction surveys and avoidance plan as specified by mitigation measure MM 4.12.1d (Draft EIR p. 4.12-32 and 4.12-33) which would be conducted in these areas prior to the commencement of work.

Response to Comment 6-12: The Commenter states that more extensive studies are necessary to determine how often these species (i.e. California black rails and Yuma Ridgeway's rails) use the habitat in and around the Project Area and also determine the impact that has already occurred from surrounding operational solar projects.

The investigation of biological resources impacts conducted for the Project complies with CDFW protocols and accepted standards in the field. The County has determined that the effort is adequate for meeting its obligations under CEQA, and that further studies would not yield additional information relevant to the project's impacts on biological resources. As stated in subsection 4.12.4 on pages 4.12-38 thru 4.12-41 of the Draft EIR, cumulative impacts to nesting birds would result in less than cumulatively considerable impacts with the mitigation measures proposed. Direct impacts to nesting birds would be avoided through implementation of mitigation measure MM 4.12.1d which would result in identification of any California black rails and Yuma Ridgeway's rails within areas potentially impacted by construction of the project, establishment of appropriate buffers, and avoidance of impacts to these species. Direct impacts to jurisdictional wetlands and riparian habitat (i.e. suitable habitat for California black rail and Yuma Ridgeway's rail) will be mitigated with implementation of mitigation measure MM 4.12.3, which requires compliance with federal and state agency permits that may include compensatory mitigation or habitat restoration.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Response to Comment 6-13: The commenter asserts that the Project would destroy wetland habitat that is potentially viable nesting and foraging territory. As stated above in Response to Comment 6-11, all impacts to jurisdictional wetlands and riparian habitat will be mitigated through implementation of mitigation measure MM 4.12.3, which requires obtaining and compliance with federal and state agency permits.

The commenter also expresses concerns about the effects of light and glare from solar arrays on birds. As stated in Section 4.12, Biological Resources of the Draft EIR, the solar PV modules would be coated to be non-reflective and are designed to be highly absorptive of all light that strikes their glass surfaces. Although there is potential for some mortality, there is sufficient evidence — i.e., non-reflective design of the solar panels, the project’s distance from large water bodies, the project’s proximity to disturbed agricultural areas, and comparatively few documented avian deaths—that glare and pseudo-lake effect are not expected to result in significant impacts to migrating or local avian species.

Response to Comment 6-14: The comment asserts that the Project will result in significantly compromised air quality through the construction process and potentially once the Project is completed. The comment quotes from the Draft EIR regarding the Project’s location in a “high wind corridor” subject to periodic strong westerly winds that create dust channels.

As shown in Table 4.4-7, Maximum Daily Construction Air Pollutant Emissions (page 4.4-17 of the Draft EIR) and Table 4.4-8, Maximum Daily Operational Air Pollutant Emissions (page 4.4-18 of the Draft EIR), no ICAPCD thresholds for criteria pollutants (including PM₁₀ and PM_{2.5}) would be exceeded. If dust is generated, all feasible standard measures specified by the ICAPCD for construction equipment and fugitive PM₁₀ control for construction activities should be implemented.

Regarding the text referenced in the comment, the following revision has been made for clarification under Impact 4.4.2 on pages 4.4-18 and 4.4-19 of the Draft EIR.

“All Project Components

As discussed under the Regulatory Framework, (National Ambient Air Quality Standards [NAAQS] and the California Ambient Air Quality Standards [CAAQS]) the Project Site is in non-attainment areas for NAAQS and CAAQS for ozone and particulate matter. The majority of regional PM₁₀ and PM_{2.5} emissions originate from dust stirred up by wind or by vehicle traffic on unpaved roads (ICAPCD 2009). The Project is located in an area defined by the ICAPCD’s *High Wind Exceptional Fugitive Dust Mitigation Plan* as a “high wind corridor” that is subject to periodic strong westerly winds that create wind-dust channels. Thus ~~there~~, there is an increased potential for high winds to entrain fugitive dust during construction and operation of the Project (Blondell 2019). Other PM₁₀ and PM_{2.5} emissions originate from grinding operations, combustion sources such as motor vehicles, power plants, wood burning, forest fires, agricultural burning, and industrial processes. Ozone is not emitted directly but is a result of atmospheric activity on precursors. NO_x and ROG are known as the chief “precursors” of ozone. These compounds react in the presence of sunlight to produce ozone. Approximately 88 percent of NO_x and 40 percent of ROG regional emissions originate from on- and off-road vehicles (ICAPCD 2010). Other major sources include solvent evaporation and miscellaneous processes such as pesticide application. While the proposed Project would not exceed and ICAPCD threshold for criteria pollutants during either construction (see Table 4.4-7 on p. 4.4-17) or operations (see Table 4.4-8 on p. 4.4-18), ICAPCD Regulation VIII would be enforced in keeping with the mandatory construction dust control plan and operational dust control plan.”

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Response to Comment 6-15: The comment states that the EIR needs to expand on addressing the spike in greenhouse gas emissions (GHG) during the construction period. Annual GHG Emissions for the project in Year 2020 and 2030 are provided in Table 4.5-4 on page 4.5-12 of the Draft EIR. Total construction GHG emissions are 3,281 MT CO₂E. However, amortized construction emissions are 109 MT CO₂E. As noted in the analysis, the Project would result in a reduction of GHG emissions over time as renewable energy production is increased and fossil fuel electricity is reduced. The comment does not provide specifics details on regarding any perceived inadequacies in the analysis. Comment noted.

Response to Comment 6-16: The comment states that heavy equipment will produce unsafe levels of air pollutants that will have an impact on the surrounding community and wildlife during construction. The comment states that the impact of toxic air contaminants on wildlife and the ecosystem is ignored.

As discussed in Draft EIR Section 4.4, Air Quality, construction and reclamation of the Project would result in short-term diesel exhaust emissions from onsite heavy-duty equipment. Toxicity and cancer risk associated with exposure to diesel exhaust is a function of dosage and length of exposure (American Cancer Society 2019) and studies on animal species have been confined to lab animals exposed to very high doses. Wildlife exposure to diesel particulates is not anticipated to increase substantially relative to exposure associated with existing agricultural uses on site because agricultural uses involve diesel-powered equipment and, further, because wildlife species disperse away from human activity. Additionally, because the Project will require a Stormwater Pollution Prevention Plan (SWPPP) to meet National Pollutant Discharge Elimination System (NPDES) regulations, the SWPPP must list Best Management Practices (BMPs) as stated in Section 4.11, Hydrology and Water Quality, of the Draft EIR. Dust control watering during construction of both the Full Build-out Scenario and the Phased CUP Scenario would be classified as having potential for discharge of non-storm water pollutants. Adequate BMPs and protections would always be in place which would reduce dust impacts. The BMPs implemented pursuant to the SWPPP are intended to protect biological resources, as well as sensitive receptors.

Response to Comment 6-17: Commenter states that wildlife, especially birds, are heavily impacted by increased noise pollution. Commenter asserts that the EIR does not adequately address the potential impacts of heightened noise pollution during the construction period and beyond.

Both construction and operational noise were addressed in the Draft EIR. Impact 4.8.1 on page 4.8-23 of the Draft EIR addresses Substantial Temporary or Permanent Noise Increase in Excess of Standards. The analysis on page 4.8-24 of the Draft EIR states that "...construction noise levels would attenuate to 58 dB(A) $L_{eq(8h)}$ at the nearest sensitive receptor." The analysis goes on to conclude that "construction noise levels would comply with 75 dB(A) $L_{eq(8h)}$ noise level limit established by County Noise Element." Regarding operational noise, page 4.8-26 of the Draft EIR states that "Noise levels would not exceed applicable daytime or nighttime property line noise level limits from the County General Plan Noise Element." Lastly, decommissioning/reclamation noise levels would be similar to construction noise levels which are less than significant.

Response to Comment 6-18: Comment states that the EIR indicates that several mitigation measures have been deemed necessary for the Project to avoid making a significant negative impact on the environment. Comment asserts that the language misguides the reader and downplays the significant risks inherent to the Project. No specific mitigation measures are identified. A summary of impacts and mitigation measures is provided in Table ES-1 of the Executive Summary of the Draft EIR. As the statement is generalized, it is not possible to respond specifically.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Response to Comment 6-19: Comment states that the EIR glosses over aggregate environmental impacts of the Project and misleads the reader through words such as “may” and “potentially.” No specific examples are provided so it is not possible to respond to the comment.

Response to Comment 6-20: Comment states that the Project cannot be viewed independently from other existing and developing projects in the region and that the EIR needs to address the cumulative effects of the Project.

The Approach to the Cumulative Impact Analysis is established on page 3.0-2 of Chapter 3.0 of the Draft EIR. The EIR used a list approach for analyzing cumulative impacts per CEQA Guidelines Section 15130(b)(1). The cumulative list was compiled in consultation with the County of Imperial and is provided in Table 3.0-1 on pages 3.0-3 and 3.0-4 of the Draft EIR and included proposed, approved and reasonably foreseeable projects in the region. A map of the cumulative projects is provided on page 3.0-6 of the Draft EIR.

Using the list, the Draft EIR includes an analysis of cumulative impacts where appropriate in each resource area of the document. The only exceptions are Section 4.5 Greenhouse Gases (which is cumulative by nature) and Section 4.14, Energy (which considers statewide energy use as well as project energy use and conservation). All other Sections (4.1 thru 4.4, 4.6 thru 4.13) in Chapter 4.0 include a discussion of cumulative impacts starting with a description of the cumulative setting.

Response to Comment 6-21: The comment quotes CEQA Guidelines Section 15355(b) which defines a cumulative impact. This comment is noted.

Response to Comment 6-22: The comment states that it would be a massive oversight for this Project to be allowed to move forward without fully analyzing its impact in relation to the overall impact of other projects in the region that are operational, currently in development, or in the planning stages.

As noted in Response to Comment 6-20, above, the Draft EIR does include a discussion of cumulative impacts for each resource area where appropriate. This comment is noted.

Response to Comment 6-23: Comment states that the analysis failed to address the neighboring project assumingly referring to Phase I of the Centinela Solar Project which is a completed project that has been in operation for several years. The operational impacts to traffic, air and greenhouse gases are minimal now that the Project is operational and would cumulatively contribute to cumulative impacts in these regards. Centinela Phase 2 is proposed and is included in Table 3.0-1 which lists the Proposed, Approved and Reasonably Foreseeable Projects in the Region (Draft EIR pp. 3.0-3 and 3.0-4). Comment also states that the lead agency made no attempt to accurately describe cumulative conditions despite relevant data. This assertion is made without supporting evidence or identifying the referenced “relevant data.” To the contrary, the cumulative analysis captured surrounding cumulative projects effects (e.g. traffic) in the analysis for each resource area as appropriate. Refer also to Response to Comment 6-20, above.

With regard to cumulative impacts to biological resources, CDFW and USFWS require that all completed, operational solar projects conduct multi-year post-construction burrowing owl surveys (personal experience) and implement Bird and Bat Conservation Strategy surveys (avian mortality). These surveys are required in order to confirm that the conditions of approval/mitigation measures adopted as part of environmental review for each project are effectively avoiding and reducing potentially significant impacts to burrowing owls. Owners of

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

each solar project in the Imperial Valley are required to the post-construction burrowing owl surveys and avian mortality reports to the CDFW and USFWS and these two agencies have retained the discretion to require the project owners to implement adaptive management practices to ensure that Project impacts are being adequately mitigated. Therefore, it is correctly assumed in the Draft EIR that the impacts of renewable energy development projects that are currently in operation are adequately mitigated and that the Drew Solar Project's impacts on avian species, including burrowing owls, together with the impacts of existing renewable energy development in the County, will not result in a cumulatively considerable impact to avian species.

Response to Comment 6-24: Comment states that it is not possible to determine the significance of an impact without actual data. Comment also states that data needs to include the on-going impact and effects of the surrounding projects as the only way to determine the true cumulative impact.

Again, an example of the "actual data" referenced is not provided by the Commenter. Without an example it is too speculative to assume what the commenter is referring to in this instance. Regarding "including the on-going impact," CEQA Guidelines Section 15130, Discussion of Cumulative Impacts, makes no reference to such impacts. Instead it focuses on the "projects incremental effect" and the "project's contribution to a significant cumulative impact." The analysis in the Draft EIR adhered to the approach identified in the Guidelines.

Response to Comment 6-25: Commenter cites case law (*Kings County Farm Bureau v. City of Hanford (1990)*) regarding the analysis of cumulative impacts. The case dealt with groundwater and the absence of data. No substantive remarks regarding the adequacy of the environmental analysis are provided. This comment is noted.

Response to Comment 6-26: Commenter cites the case of communities for a *Better Environment v. California Resources Agency (2002)* as it applied to *Kings County Farm Bureau v. City of Hanford (1990)*. The comment goes on to assert that the impacts of past, present and probable future projects must be combined rather than focusing on the ratio between the Project's impacts and the combined impacts of past, present and probable future projects. The analysis of cumulative impacts in the Draft EIR examined the incremental contribution to proposed, approved and reasonably foreseeable projects in the region. The cumulative analysis for each resource area (4.1 thru 4.4, 4.6 thru 4.13) in Chapter 4.0 also analyzed the project's contribution to cumulative impacts.

Response to Comment 6-27: The comment states that the discussion of cumulative impacts must use either the list approach or the summary approach when identifying "other projects" that add to the proposed project's incremental impacts. As noted, previously, the Draft EIR uses the list approach in the cumulative impact analysis. Refer to Response to Comment 6-20, above.

Response to Comment 6-28: The comment cites *Environmental Protection Information Center v. California Dept. of Forestry & Fire Protection (2008)* regarding assessing past projects. Chapter 3.0, Introduction to the Environmental Analysis and Assumptions Used, of the Draft EIR included a cumulative list that identified proposed, approved and reasonably foreseeable projects. Several projects had been approved, constructed and operational (i.e. past). Cumulative impacts of the Project in combination with cumulative projects were considered in the Cumulative Impacts Discussion of each section of the Draft EIR.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Response to Comment 6-29: Commenter states that an analysis of the environmental impacts of existing solar projects was not included in the Draft EIR. The comment states that an analysis of existing negative environmental impacts from surrounding solar projects is absent from the EIR and asserts that this is essential to understanding the cumulative impact of this project.

The Draft EIR included a discussion of cumulative impacts for each resource area analyzed in each section of the EIR. The cumulative list of projects was identified in Table 3.0-1 of Chapter 3.0 of the Draft EIR on pages 3.0-3 thru 3.0-4. Refer to the Cumulative Impacts subsection of the Draft EIR (i.e. subsection 4.1.4, 4.2.4, 4.3.4, etc.) for the analysis and discussion of each resource area.

Commenter asks the impact of adjacent solar projects on the local burrowing owl population. This would have been addressed as part of the environmental review process of each project (i.e. through analysis, mitigation measures and monitoring efforts).

Commenter also asks how many avian deaths can be attributed to adjacent solar projects. While operational monitoring and recording of avian deaths is frequently required as part of CUP conditions, a clearinghouse of the data has not yet been established by State and Federal Agencies.

The Comment asks if adjacent solar projects have negatively impacted the air quality or hydrology. The environmental review conducted for each project would have documented air quality and hydrology impacts. Air quality impacts of solar projects are largely limited to construction; once operational, they have an overall beneficial impact on air quality with proper dust control in place. Likewise, each solar project shall provide on-site retention to address hydrology changes. Invasive species must be addressed through a Pest Management Plan which is required of all solar projects in Imperial County.

Response to Comment 6-30: Commenter reiterates opposition to the project as proposed and asserts that a recirculated EIR is necessary based on comments provided. Refer to Response to Comments 6-2 thru 6-29.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

THIS PAGE INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

LETTER 7

STATE OF CALIFORNIA—CALIFORNIA STATE TRANSPORTATION AGENCY

Gavin Newsom, Governor

DEPARTMENT OF TRANSPORTATION

DISTRICT 11
4050 TAYLOR STREET, MS-240
SAN DIEGO, CA 92110
PHONE (619) 688-3137
FAX (619) 688-4299
TTY 711
www.dot.ca.gov



Making Conservation
a California Way of Life.

July 1, 2019

11- IMP-98
PM 22.193
Drew Solar Plant
DEIR/SCH#201805103

Ms. Patricia Valenzuela
Planner IV
County of Imperial Planning and Development Services
801 Main Street
El Centro, CA 92243

Dear Ms. Valenzuela:

Thank you for including the California Department of Transportation (Caltrans) in the environmental review process for the Draft Environmental Impact Report (DEIR) (SCH# 201805103) for the Drew Solar Project located on State Route 98 (SR-98). The mission of Caltrans is to provide a safe, sustainable, integrated and efficient transportation system to enhance California's economy and livability. The Local Development-Intergovernmental Review (LD-IGR) Program reviews land use projects and plans to ensure consistency with our mission and state planning priorities.

7-1

Caltrans has the following comments:

Traffic

- 1. New proposed driveway access on SR-98 will not be allowed since there are other reasonable alternatives access through Drew Road, Kubler Road, and Pulliam Road. If there is a need for another driveway access we recommend placing the driveway access on Pulliam Road, north of SR-98.
a. Creating a new driveway access creates additional conflict points for motorists on our state highway that do not currently exist.
b. Remove SR-98 access driveway from document and exhibits.
2. No open trenching will be allowed within highway right of way, per Encroachment Permit Manual Section 603.6. "Underground installations within highway right-of-way must be performed using a trenchless technology

7-2

7-3

"Provide a safe, sustainable, integrated and efficient transportation system to enhance California's economy and livability"

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Ms. Patricia Valenzuela
July 1, 2019
Page 2

method (Bore & Jack, Horizontal Directional Drilling, Microtunneling, Pipe Bursting or Pipe Ramming)".

7-3
Con't

Right-of-Way

An encroachment permit will be required for any work within the Caltrans' Right-of-Way (R/W) prior to construction. As part of the encroachment permit process, the applicant must provide approved final environmental documents for this project, corresponding technical studies, and necessary regulatory and resource agency permits. Specifically, California Environmental Quality Act (CEQA) determination or exemption. The supporting documents must address all environmental impacts within the Caltrans' R/W and address any impacts from avoidance and/or mitigation measures.

7-4

We recommend that this project specifically identifies and assesses potential impacts caused by the project or impacts from mitigation efforts that occur within Caltrans R/W that includes impacts to the natural environment, infrastructure (highways/roadways/on- and off-ramps) and appurtenant features as lighting, signs and guardrails.

7-5

Right-of-Way Utilities

Drew Solar, LLC shall prepare and submit to Caltrans closure plans as part of the encroachment permit application. The plans shall require that closure or partial closure of SR-98 be limited to times as to create the least possible inconvenience to the traveling public and that signage be posted prior to the closure to alert drivers of the closure in accordance with Caltrans requirements. Traffic shall not be unreasonably delayed. The plan shall also outline suggested detours to use during the closures, traffic, including routes and signage.

7-6

The Highway Closure Plan, as part of the encroachment permit, should be submitted to Caltrans at least 30 days prior to initiating installation of the crossings. No work shall begin in Caltrans' Right of Way (R/W) until an encroachment permit is approved.

7-7

"Provide a safe, sustainable, integrated and efficient transportation system to enhance California's economy and livability"

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Ms. Patricia Valenzuela
July 1, 2019
Page 3

Please see Chapter 600 of the Encroachment Permits Manual for requirements regarding utilities and state R/W:

<http://www.dot.ca.gov/trafficops/ep/manual.html>

Please see Chapter 17 of the Project Development Preparation Manual (PDPM) for requirements regarding utilities and state R/W:

<https://dot.ca.gov/hq/oppd/pdpm/pdpmn.htm>

If you have any questions, please contact Mark McCumsey, of the Caltrans Development Review Branch, at (619) 688-6802 or by e-mail sent to

Mark.McCumsey@dot.ca.gov.

Sincerely,



MAURICE EATON, Branch Chief
Local Development and Intergovernmental Review Branch

7-8

7-9

*"Provide a safe, sustainable, integrated and efficient transportation system
to enhance California's economy and livability"*

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

THIS PAGE INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

RESPONSE TO COMMENT LETTER 7

Commenter: Maurice Eaton, Branch Chief, Local Development and Intergovernmental Review Branch, California Department of Transportation

Date of Letter: July 1, 2019

Response to Comment 7-1: Comment provides introductory remarks explaining Caltrans' role in reviewing the Draft EIR. Specifically, the Local Development-Intergovernmental Review (LD-IGR) Program review land use projects and plans to ensure consistency with its mission and state planning priorities. The comment does not contain substantive remarks about the adequacy of the environmental analysis. No response is required. Caltrans comments are enumerated in comment 7-2 thru 7-9.

Response to Comment 7-2: The comment states that the proposed driveway access on State Route 98 will not be allowed citing creation of conflicts for motorists as well as the presence of alternative access to the site from Drew Road, Kubler Road and Pulliam Road. The Commenter recommends that the driveway access be placed on Pulliam Road north of SR 98 and requests that the driveway be removed from the EIR document and exhibits.

LOS Engineering revised the traffic patterns in response to this comment by analyzing a reconfigured access to the Project Site. Revisions to Section 4.3, Transportation are reflected in the Errata (Section 4.0) of this Final EIR.

Access Configuration #1 (Figure 4.3-11a of the Errata) responds to this comment by eliminating access along SR 98 for the SE ¼ Section of Drew Solar on the south as well as two access points along Kubler Road on the north of the Project site. Access Configuration #1 would place two access points along Pulliam Road on the east side of the Project site and two access points along Drew Road on the west side of the Project site. Two of driveways proposed along Drew Road are near SR 98 and one driveway is just north of Mt. Signal Drain No. 1. The northern-most driveway on Drew Road is for emergency access only. Access Configuration #1 creates two additional access points along Pulliam Road instead of one access point on SR 98 for the SE ¼ Section of Drew Solar, and adds two additional access points along Drew Road in lieu of two access points along Kubler Road for the NW ¼ Section and the west half of the NE ¼ Section of the Project. The restriction of travel on Kubler Road between Drew Road and Pulliam Road does not result in a significant amount of travel distance to access the Project.

The traffic distribution for Access Configuration #1 around the Project site was analyzed due to re-located driveways and the Applicant's proposed restriction of employees and deliveries from using Kubler Road between Pulliam Road and Drew Road. Access Configuration #1 traffic distribution is shown in Figure 4.3-4a of the Errata and the project trip assignment for Access Configuration #1 shown in Figure 4.3-5a of the Errata.

The Access Configuration #1 analysis includes the intersections and segments that have the revised distribution eliminating access along SR 98 as well as driveways along Kubler Road. The intersections and segments with revised volumes and LOS include:

- 1) Intersection of Kubler Road/Pulliam Road (intersection #4)
- 2) Intersection of SR 98/Drew Road (intersection #6)
- 3) Intersection of SR98/Pulliam Road (intersection #7)
- 4) Segment of Pulliam Road from Kubler Road to SR 98
- 5) Segment of SR 98 from Drew Road to Pulliam Road

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

The remaining study intersections and segments were not changed from the traffic analysis included in Section 4.3 Transportation of the Draft EIR. The study scenarios examined as part of the Access Configuration #1 analysis include:

- 1) Year 2017 Plus Project
- 2) Year 2017 Plus Project Plus Cumulative
- 3) Year 2019 Plus Project
- 4) Year 2019 Plus Project Plus Cumulative
- 5) Year 2027 Plus Project
- 6) Year 2027 Plus Project Plus Cumulative

Year 2017 Scenario

The Year 2017 Plus Project are shown in Figure 4.3-6a of the Errata and Year 2017 Plus Project Plus Cumulative volumes are shown in Figure 4.13-13A. The intersection LOS for Year 2017 Plus Project conditions are shown in Table 4.3-11a and Table 4.3-12a for segment operations (Errata). The intersection LOS for Year 2017 Plus Project Plus Cumulative conditions are shown in Table 4.3-28a and Table 4.3-29a for segment operations. LOS calculations are included in Attachment A of Attachment 1 of this Final EIR.

Under existing Year 2017 Plus Project and Year 2017 Plus Project Plus Cumulative, the study intersection, roadways, and State Route were calculated to operate at LOS B or better with no significant project impacts.

Year 2019 Scenario

The 2019 Plus Project volumes are shown in Figure 4.3-8a and Year 2019 Plus Project Plus Cumulative volumes are shown in Figure 4.3-14a. The intersection LOS for 2019 Plus Project conditions are shown in Table 4.3-17a and Table 4.3-18a for segment operations (Errata). The intersection LOS for year 2019 Plus Project Plus Cumulative conditions are shown in Table 4.3-31a and Table 4.3-32a for segment operations. LOS calculations are included in Attachment B of Attachment 1 of this Final EIR.

Under existing Year 2019 Plus Project and Year 2019 Plus Project Plus Cumulative conditions, the study intersection, roadways, and State Route were calculated to operate at LOS B or better with no significant project impacts.

Year 2027 Scenario

The Year 2027 Plus Project volumes are shown in Figure 4.3-10a and Year 2027 Plus Project Plus Cumulative volumes are shown in Figure 4.3-15a. The intersection LOS for Year 2027 Plus Project conditions are shown in Table 4.3-23a and Table 4.3-24a for segment operations. The intersection LOS for Year 2027 Plus Project Plus Cumulative conditions are shown in Table 4.3-34a and Table 4.3-35a for segment operations. LOS calculations are included in Attachment C of Attachment 1 of this Final EIR.

Under existing Year 2027 Plus Project and Year 2027 Plus Project Cumulative conditions, the study intersection, roadways, and State Route were calculated to operate at LOS B or better with no significant project impacts.

In conclusion, the redistribution of traffic around the Project site due to the elimination of a driveway on SR 98 and shifting of the two project driveways on Kubler Road to Drew Road did not

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

change the conclusions of the analysis in Section 4.3, Transportation of the Draft EIR. The Access Configuration #1 documented LOS B or better conditions with no significant project impacts as shown in the Errata of this Final EIR.

Response to Comment 7-3: The comment states that no open trenching will be allowed within highway right-of-way citing Encroachment Permit Manual Section 603.6. This comment does not address the adequacy of the environmental analysis in the EIR but is noted for the decision-makers' consideration.

Response to Comment 7-4: The comment states that an encroachment permit will be required for any work within Caltrans right-of-way prior to construction. A CEQA determination or exemption is required. The area of encroachment into Caltrans' right-of-way is analyzed as part of the proposed Project. The Project was determined to have potentially significant impacts which required preparation of an Environmental Impact Report. No impacts were identified specifically regarding Caltrans right-of-way. The Drew Solar Project EIR shall be submitted to Caltrans to fulfill the requirements of the encroachment permit process.

Response to Comment 7-5: The comment recommends that the project identify and assess potential impacts caused by the project or impacts from mitigation efforts that occur within Caltrans' right-of-way. This comment does not address the adequacy of the environmental analysis in the EIR but is noted for the decision-makers' consideration.

Response to Comment 7-6: The comment states that Drew Solar, LLC shall prepare and submit to Caltrans closure plans as part of the encroachment permit application. The plan shall outline detours to use during road closures associated with project. This comment does not address the adequacy of the environmental analysis in the EIR but is noted for the decision-makers' consideration. The Applicant will be required to prepare a Highway Closure Plan prior to commencing construction.

Response to Comment 7-7: The comment states that the Highway Closure Plan should be submitted to Caltrans at least 30 days prior to initiation installation of the crossings. No work will be allowed to begin until an encroachment permit is approved. This comment does not address the adequacy of the environmental analysis in the EIR but is noted for the decision-makers' consideration.

Response to Comment 7-8: The comment provides website links for resource materials on Encroachment Permits Manual and the Project Development Preparation Manual. This comment is noted.

Response to Comment 7-9: The comment provides closing remarks and contact information. This comment is noted.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

THIS PAGE INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

LETTER 8

Stephan C. Volker
Alexis E. Krieg
Stephanie L. Clarke
Jamey M.B. Volker (Of Counsel)

Law Offices of
Stephan C. Volker
1633 University Avenue
Berkeley, California 94703
Tel: (510) 496-0600 ♦ Fax: (510) 845-1255
svolker@volkerlaw.com

10.631.01

July 1, 2019

VIA EMAIL

JimMinnick@co.imperial.ca.us

Jim Minnick, Director
Imperial County Planning and Development Services
801 Main Street
El Centro, CA 92243

Re: Comments of Farms for Farming, Danny Robinson, Robco Farms, Inc., Joe Tagg and West-Gro Farms, Inc. on the Draft Environmental Impact Report for the Drew Solar Project (SCH# 2018051036)

Dear Mr. Minnick:

On behalf of Farms for Farming, Danny Robinson, Robco Farms, Inc., Joe Tagg and West-Gro Farms, Inc. (collectively, "Farms for Farming"), and pursuant to the California Environmental Quality Act ("CEQA"), Public Resources Code ("PRC") section 21000 *et seq.*, we respectfully submit the following comments on the Drew Solar Project (the "Project"), and the draft environmental impact report ("DEIR") prepared thereon. Please include these comments in the public record for Imperial County's (the "County's") consideration and decision on Drew Solar, LLC's permitting applications for the Project.

8-1

The Project would industrialize approximately 763 acres of farmland – *all* of which is either prime farmland or farmland of statewide importance – with a 100-megawatt ("MW") solar photovoltaic ("PV") electrical generation facility, an (undefined) energy storage system, an on-site substation(s), and on-site switchyard(s), electrical gen-tie lines, inverters, pad-mounted transformers, new roads, fencing, retention basins, evaporation ponds, operations and maintenance buildings, and other infrastructure. Those industrial facilities would remain, and preclude agricultural use of the Project parcels, for at least 30 to 40 years. DEIR at 2.0-3.

8-2

Farms for Farming opposes this Project as an unnecessary industrialization of the County's irreplaceable farmland. The County has already allowed over 22,000 acres of farmland to be converted to electrical generation and transmission uses, excluding the Drew Solar Project, the recently approved Laurel Cluster Solar Project, and other recent proposals. DEIR at 4.9-38. By continuing this industrial onslaught on Imperial County farmland, the County is threatening

8-3

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Jim Minnick, Director
Imperial County Planning and Development Services
July 1, 2019
Page 2

the future viability of “the major economic industry in Imperial County since the 1900s” – agriculture. DEIR at 4.9-15.

8-3
Con

Farms for Farming urges the County to maintain the renewable energy overlay boundaries it set in October 2015, boundaries that *exclude* the proposed Project site. Farms for Farming encourages the County to analyze and adopt an alternative to the proposed Project that is located *within* the renewable energy overlay zone. The County should abide by its own policy prescriptions and not approve any further renewable energy developments outside the overlay zone, especially not projects, like the Project here, that (1) would destroy precious and productive farmland or “result in any [other] significant environmental impacts,” and (2) would create an entirely new “renewable energy operation” rather than “expan[d] . . . and existing one.” Imperial County General Plan, Renewable Energy and Transmission Element, Section IV(D), p. 35. The Project sites were omitted from the overlay zone for a reason - they are not the most suitable areas for renewable energy development. The County should not now modify the zone boundaries *ad hoc* to accommodate private development interests.

8-4

In further expression of these major concerns and others, Farms for Farming submit the following comments on the proposed Project and the DEIR prepared for it.

8-5

I. THE COUNTY MAY NOT APPROVE A CONDITIONAL USE THAT IS FORBIDDEN BY THE COUNTY GENERAL PLAN.

As demonstrated in Farms for Farming’s June 18, 2018 scoping comments (“Scoping Comments”), the Project is inconsistent with the County General Plan, and thus its approval would violate the Planning and Zoning Law. “A permit action taken without compliance with the hierarchy of land use laws is *ultra vires* as to any defect implicated by the uses sought by the permit.” *Neighborhood Action Group v. County of Calaveras* (“*Neighborhood*”) (1984) 156 Cal.App.3d 1176, 1184. Land use permits are invalid where the approved project “conflicts with a [valid] general plan policy that is fundamental, mandatory, and clear.” *Endangered Habitats League, Inc. v. County of Orange* (“*Endangered Habitats League*”) (2005) 131 Cal.App.4th 777, 782; *FUTURE v. Board of Supervisors* (“*FUTURE*”) (1998) 62 Cal.App.4th 1332, 1342 (invalidating county’s project approvals because the project was “inconsisten[t] with [a] fundamental, mandatory and specific land use policy”). Because the proposed solar energy generation and transmission uses are specifically forbidden under the Imperial County General Plan, the County lacks authority to approve those uses in contravention of the General Plan. *Id.*

8-6

A. The Imperial County General Plan Forbids the Proposed Solar Energy Generation and Transmission Uses on Designated Agricultural Land.

The Imperial County General Plan’s Land Use Element specifically *forbids* the proposed solar uses within the “Agriculture” plan designation that applies to the entire Project site. DEIR at 2.0-4 (“The Imperial County General Plan Land Use Element designates the Project site as

8-7

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Jim Minnick, Director
Imperial County Planning and Development Services
July 1, 2019
Page 3

‘Agriculture’”). The Land Use Element directs that lands designated as “Agriculture” may not be developed with uses that do not preserve and protect agricultural production and related activities.

The Land Use Element mandates that

[w]here [the Agriculture] designation is applied, agriculture shall be promoted as the principal and dominant use to which all other uses shall be subordinate. Where questions of land use compatibility arise, the burden of proof shall be on the non-agricultural use to clearly demonstrate that an existing or proposed use does not conflict with agricultural operations and will not result in the premature elimination of such agricultural operations. No use should be permitted that would have a significant adverse effect on agricultural production, including food and fiber production, horticulture, floraculture, or animal husbandry. . . .

Imperial County General Plan, Land Use Element (Revised 2015), page 48 (emphasis added).

Here, the non-agricultural use has *not* met its “burden” to “clearly demonstrate” that it would “not conflict with agricultural operations and will not result in the premature elimination of such agricultural operations.” *Id.* It is undisputed that the proposed industrial-scale solar facility uses would eliminate and prevent (for at least 30 or 40 years) all agricultural use on approximately 763 acres of prime farmland and farmland of statewide importance. DEIR at 4.9-32 (“direct conversion of approximately 762.8 acres”). As the California Department of Conservation has repeatedly determined, including in its June 1, 2018 comments on this Project, the “conversion of agricultural land represents a *permanent* reduction and *significant impact* to the State’s agricultural land resources.” DEIR at 1.0-14 (emphasis added). It matters not whether the Project site would be converted back to agricultural uses at the end of the Project life, pursuant to mitigation measure 4.9.1b. DEIR at 4.9-36 (mitigation measure text). And in any event, the site restoration plan is more wishful thinking than guaranteed return to farmland – the County cannot *force* the Project site landowners to farm the land again even if they discontinue industrial land uses on the site and restore the land to farming quality.

8-7
Cont'

Furthermore, the Project could impede agricultural operations elsewhere in the County and reduce employment, income, sales and tax revenue. As former Imperial County Agricultural Commissioner Valenzuela noted in her February 25, 2011 comments on the DEIR for a similar solar project, “removal of any farmland out of production would have a *direct negative impact on employment, income, sales and tax revenue.*” DEIR at Appendix A (Exhibit 3 to Scoping Comments). As these projects convert more and more agricultural land to non-agricultural uses, more and more agriculture-serving businesses will be forced to close. And as the quantity and quality of agriculture-serving businesses decreases in the County, more and more farmers will find it uneconomical or impractical to keep farming and sell, lease or use their lands for non-agriculture purposes. Evidencing this phenomenon is the conversion or planned conversion thus far of more than 22,000 acres of County farmland into industrial-scale renewable energy

8-8

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Jim Minnick, Director
Imperial County Planning and Development Services
July 1, 2019
Page 4

projects. DEIR at 4.9-38. As the DEIR acknowledges, “[s]everal factors have *significantly altered* the agricultural conditions in the County,” including the “increase in utility scale solar development in the County” over the “past several years.” DEIR at 4.9-15.

8-8
Con't

Because the proposed solar energy generation and transmission uses would eliminate the potential for farming on the Project sites and encourage farmland conversion elsewhere in the County, the Project is specifically forbidden by the General Plan.

8-9

B. The Imperial County General Plan Forbids the Proposed Solar Energy Generation and Transmission Uses outside of the Renewable Energy Overlay Zone.

The Imperial County General Plan also forbids the development and operation of renewable energy projects outside of the designated Renewable Energy Overlay Zone. The Renewable Energy and Transmission Element states that “Conditional Use Permit applications proposed for specific renewable energy projects not located in the RE Overlay Zone would not be allowed without an amendment to the RE Overlay Zone.” Imperial County General Plan, Renewable Energy and Transmission Element (Revised 2015), page 34.

8-10

Here, the Project sites are located outside of the RE Overlay Zone. Drew Solar, LLC has applied for an amendment to both the Renewable Energy and Transmission Element and the Land Use Ordinance to “create an Island Overlay for the Project Site.” DEIR at 2.0-2. But “Island Overlays” are only allowed for renewable energy projects that (1) “[c]onsist[] of the expansion of an existing renewable energy operation” – not the creation of a new one, and (2) “[w]ould not result in any significant environmental impacts.” Imperial County General Plan, Renewable Energy and Transmission Element (Revised 2015), pages 34-35.

Neither condition can be met here. The Project is *not* an “expansion of an existing renewable energy operation;” it is an entirely new project. DEIR at 2.0-1. In addition, as discussed in Farms for Farming’s Scoping Comments and again below, the Project would cause “significant environmental impacts.”

C. The Proposed Project Contravenes the Imperial County General Plan Agricultural Element.

Objective 1.8 of the County General Plan Agricultural Element “[a]llow[s] conversion of agricultural land to non-agricultural uses including renewable energy *only* where a *clear and immediate need can be demonstrated*, based on economic benefits, population projections and *lack of other available land* (including land within incorporated cities) for such non-agricultural uses.” Imperial County General Plan, Agricultural Element (Revised 2015), page 30 (emphasis added). “Such conversion shall also be *allowed only where such uses have been identified for*

8-11

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Jim Minnick, Director
 Imperial County Planning and Development Services
 July 1, 2019
 Page 5

non-agricultural use in . . . the County General Plan, and are supported by a study to show a lack of alternative sites.” Id. (emphasis added).

8-11
 Con't

Here, as discussed, the County General Plan *forbids* the proposed non-agricultural uses on the Project parcels. Furthermore, in designating a renewable energy overlay zone, the County has already determined that alternative – and indeed, *preferable* – sites *do exist* for the proposed solar energy facilities. The DEIR purports to reject the lone alternative considered that would be located within the renewable energy overlay zone. DEIR at 5.0-3. But the *three-sentence* rejection of the “Salton Sea Alternative” is a far cry from the “*study*” required to “show a lack of alternative sites.” Imperial County General Plan, Agricultural Element (Revised 2015), page 30 (emphasis added). If the land within the *designated renewable energy zone* is incapable of supporting renewable energy development, it makes a mockery of land use planning and casts significant doubt on the County’s ability to determine the feasibility of alternatives for this Project.

8-12

8-13

II. THE COUNTY MUST COMPLY WITH CEQA BEFORE APPROVING THE PROJECT.

A. The DEIR Fails to Provide a Full and Accurate Project Description.

“An accurate, stable and finite project description is the *sine qua non* of an informative and legally sufficient EIR.” *County of Inyo v. City of Los Angeles* (1977) 71 Cal.App.3d 185, 193. In addition, “[t]he data in an EIR must not only be sufficient in quantity, it must be presented in a manner calculated to adequately inform the public and decision makers, who may not be previously familiar with the details of the project.” *Vineyard Area Citizens for Responsible Growth v. City of Rancho Cordova (“Vineyard”)* (2007) 40 Cal.4th 412, 431.

The DEIR fails to cure the Initial Study’s failure to fully describe the project. For example, like the Initial Study, the DEIR fails to identify the type of energy storage system proposed for the Project. To the contrary, it basically says “all options are still on the table:”

8-14

The storage components of the Project will utilize storage technologies that operate based upon the principles of potential including but not limited to compressed air or pumped storage, lithium (ion, oxygen, polymer, phosphate, sulphur), Nickel Metal Hydride, Nickel Cadmium, Lead Acid, antiperovskites or other batteries, including but not limited to solid state batteries that may be approved for commercial use within the United States of America, and flywheels.

DEIR at 2.0-14. CEQA requires more in the EIR. *Vineyard*, 40 Cal.4th at 434.

B. The DEIR Fails to Fully Analyze the Project’s Impacts to Agriculture.

8-15

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Jim Minnick, Director
Imperial County Planning and Development Services
July 1, 2019
Page 6

The DEIR acknowledges that the Project would convert to non-agricultural uses the existing 763 acres of farmland on the Project sites. But it erroneously claims that the impacts would be only temporary and would be mitigated to a less-than-significant level “through the Permittee’s commitment to a reclamation plan and mitigation measure MM 4.9.1b that requires the Permittee restore the site to agricultural use with a soil value equal to the pre-Project condition and back that commitment with financial security.” DEIR at 4.9-36. As discussed, the site restoration plan is more wishful thinking than guaranteed return to farmland – the County cannot *force* the Project site landowners to farm the land again even if they discontinue industrial land uses on the site and restore the land to farming quality. Indeed, the DEIR recognizes that “if the facility continues to be economically viable, it could be operated for a longer period.” DEIR at 2.0-33. And if the site is in fact re-used for the same or another industrial use after the currently proposed CUPs expire, the impacts of continued farmland conversion beyond the currently planned 30 to 40 years will likely go unstudied if they are not analyzed in the Project EIR. Why? Because even if the continued operation would be “subject to County approval and applicable CEQA review,” that CEQA review may well use as its analytical baseline the Project’s non-agricultural use, rather than the current agricultural use (especially if any new CUP application is submitted before the proposed CUP expires and before the land is “restored”). DEIR at 2.0-33.

8-15
Con't

The DEIR also fails to acknowledge how the Project would significantly *indirectly* and *cumulatively* affect agriculture *countywide*, by both inducing growth of renewable energy generation and transmission projects, and reducing the resources available to sustain remaining agricultural operations. As utility-scale energy projects convert more and more agricultural land to non-agricultural uses, more and more agriculture-serving businesses will be forced to close, due to both declining revenues and logistical problems. And as the quantity and quality of agriculture-serving businesses decrease in the County, more and more farmers will find it uneconomical or impractical to keep farming and be forced to sell, lease or use their lands for non-agriculture purposes. Those subsequent land sales and use conversions constitute a “physical changes caused in turn by the economic or social changes” that must be analyzed in the Project EIR. 14 Cal. Code Regs. [CEQA Guidelines (“Guidelines”)] § 15131 (quote); *Bakersfield Citizens for Local Control v. City of Bakersfield* (2004) 124 Cal.App.4th 1184, 1205 (“if the forecasted economic or social effects of a proposed project directly or indirectly will lead to adverse physical changes in the environment, then CEQA requires disclosure and analysis of these resulting physical impacts”); *California Clean Energy Committee v. City of Woodland* (2014) 225 Cal.App.4th 173, 188-189 (same).

8-16

One need look no further than the rapidly increasing density of solar and wind energy facilities in the County to see the significant impacts on the *physical environment* from these changing economic conditions and pressures. As the DEIR shows, over 22,000 acres of County farmland have been or are planned to be converted to solar energy generation uses. DEIR at 4.9-38. And that “increase in utility scale solar development in the County” over the “past several years” has “*significantly altered* the agricultural conditions in the County.” DEIR at 4.9-15.

Jim Minnick, Director
 Imperial County Planning and Development Services
 July 1, 2019
 Page 7

The County cannot continue to brush aside these growth-inducing and cumulatively massive impacts until the entire farmland acreage of the County is covered with solar panels.

8-16
 Con't

C. The DEIR Fails to Fully Analyze the Project’s Fire Impacts.

The DEIR fails to even begin to analyze the Project’s numerous structural fire and wildfire risks. The DEIR acknowledges that the Project would involve the “installation and maintenance” of numerous known fire ignition sources, including “transmission lines, battery storage and PV modules.” DEIR at 1.0-23. Yet rather than explain and quantify the fire ignition risks, the DEIR punts the analysis to a “Fire Prevention and Response Plan” to be prepared in the future. DEIR at 4.13-3. CEQA does not sanction deferred analysis. *See, e.g.,* Guidelines § 15126.4(a)(1)(B); *Endangered Habitats League v. County of Orange* (2005) 131 Cal.App.4th 777, 793-4 (mitigation may be deferred *only* where it includes specific performance criteria).

8-17

The DEIR also inexplicably concludes that the Project would not “[e]xpose people or structures, either directly or indirectly, to a significant risk of loss, injury or death involving wildland fires” (DEIR at 1.0-21) despite the fact that the Project would be located in a “Moderate Fire Hazard Severity Zone.” DEIR at 1.0-23. Nor does it explain how the Project would not increase that already “moderate” wildfire risk.

D. The DEIR Fails to Fully Analyze the Project’s Greenhouse Gas Emission Impacts.

The DEIR, like the Initial Study, fails to analyze the Project’s *life-cycle* greenhouse gas emissions. Without a lifecycle emissions analysis, the DEIR cannot support its assertion that “the project would result in a net total reduction” of greenhouse gas emissions in 2020. DEIR at 4.5-12.

8-18

E. The DEIR Fails to Fully Analyze the Project’s Impacts on Birds.

The DEIR’s analysis of the Project’s impacts on birds is deficient for at least three reasons. First, the DEIR attempts to brush the “pseudo-lake” effect under the rug. The pseudo-lake effect occurs when solar projects’ reflective panels resemble water from above, and attract birds – especially migratory birds – searching for water. Once tricked, the birds can – and often do – dive into the solar panels as if they were water. This “pseudo-lake effect” is suspected to be a primary cause of migratory bird trauma and death at the Desert Sunlight PV facility in Riverside County. PV panel collision is also estimated to kill an estimated 125 to 2,675 birds per year at the 250-MW California Valley Solar Ranch PV facility, or 0.5 to 10.70 annual bird deaths

8-19

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Jim Minnick, Director
 Imperial County Planning and Development Services
 July 1, 2019
 Page 8

per MW of nameplate electric capacity.¹ Applying that same mortality rate here, this 100-MW Project would *kill between 47 and 994 birds per year*. Furthermore, these “impacts can be compounded when multiple developments are erected,” requiring a cumulative impact analysis of bird-panel collision impacts that the DEIR omits. Exhibit 2 at 8. Rather than grapple with this serious impact or even mention the relevant studies on the pseudo-lake effect, the DEIR asserts that “the magnitude of this effect is unknown, since no comprehensive scientific studies have been conducted for this potential phenomenon.” DEIR at 4.12-28. CEQA requires more.

8-19
 Con't

Second, the DEIR fails to analyze the bird habitat loss the Project would cause. Studies of five U.S. PV facilities and one South African facility showed that bird species diversity was universally lower at the PV project sites than in the adjacent areas.² Similarly, a before-and-after study of a utility-scale PV facility in south-central California demonstrated that raptor abundance was higher before construction than after construction, “suggesting avoidance of the facility.” Exhibit 3 at 416 (quote); Exhibit 2 at 8 (reporting the same study results).

8-20

Third, the DEIR fails to explain how the Project could comply with state and federal prohibitions on killing migratory birds. As the DEIR acknowledges, the federal Migratory Bird Treaty Act (“MBTA”), 16 U.S.C. section 703 *et seq.*, prohibits the killing of migratory birds without a permit. DEIR at 4.12-3. Section 3513 of California’s Fish and Game Code likewise makes it “unlawful to take or possess any migratory nongame bird as designated in the [MBTA] or any part of such nongame bird except as provided by rules and regulations adopted by the Secretary of the Interior under provisions of the [MBTA].” And most birds are considered migratory under the MBTA, including the burrowing owl and many other birds that use - or potentially use - the Project sites.³ Yet the DEIR fails to discuss how the Project could – let alone would – comply with state and federal prohibitions on killing these species. The U.S. Fish

8-21

¹ Walston Jr., L.J, K.E. Rollins, K.W. LaGory, K.P. Smith & S.A. Meyers, 2016, “A Preliminary Assessment of Avian Mortality at Utility-scale Solar Energy Facilities in the United States,” *Renewable Energy* 92:405-414 (attached hereto as Exhibit 1). The 0.5-to-10.70 range of mortality rates is similar to the range found for a 96-MW PV facility in South Africa (1.51 to 8.50 bird deaths per MW of nameplate capacity). Visser, E., V. Perold, S. Ralston-Paton, A.C. Cardenal & P.G. Ryan, 2018, “Assessing the Impacts of a Utility-Scale Photovoltaic Solar Energy Facility on Birds in the Northern Cape, South Africa,” *Renewable Energy*, article in press (attached hereto as Exhibit 2).

² For the South African study, see Exhibit 2 at 7. For the study of the U.S. facilities, see Smith, J.A. & J.F. Dwyer, 2016, “Avian Interactions with Renewable Energy Infrastructure: An Update,” *The Condor* 118:411-423, 416 (attached here as Exhibit 3).

³ The U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service’s list of birds protected by the MBTA are listed in 50 Code of Federal Regulations Part 10.13, and are available online here: <https://www.fws.gov/birds/management/managed-species/migratory-bird-treaty-act-protected-species.php>

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Jim Minnick, Director
Imperial County Planning and Development Services
July 1, 2019
Page 9

and Wildlife Service’s regulations only permit taking migratory birds for limited purposes, including taxidermy, scientific collection, and banding or marking, among other constrained purposes, none of which apply to the proposed Project use. 50 C.F.R. Part 21.

8-21
Con't

F. The DEIR Fails to Analyze a Full Range of Alternatives.

CEQA requires EIRs to “describe a range of reasonable alternatives to the project . . . which would feasibly attain most of the basic objectives of the project but would avoid or substantially lessen any of the significant effects of the project, and evaluate the comparative merits of the alternatives.” Guidelines § 15126.6(a). Alternatives that would lessen significant effects should be considered even if they “would impede to some degree the attainment of the project objectives, or be more costly.” *Id.* § 15126.6(b). The range of alternatives considered must “foster informed decisionmaking and public participation.” *Id.* § 15126.6(a). Alternatives may only be eliminated from “detailed consideration” when substantial evidence in the record shows that they either (1) “fail[] to meet most of the basic project objectives,” (2) are “infeasibl[e],” or (3) do not “avoid significant environmental impacts.” *Id.* § 15126.6(c).

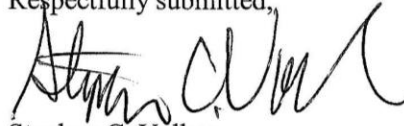
Among other alternatives, the County must analyze offsite alternatives, particularly sites within the renewable energy overlay zone. The County General Plan prohibits the “conversion of agricultural land to non-agricultural uses including renewable energy” unless the sites have been “*identified for non-agricultural use in . . . the County General Plan, and are supported by a study to show a lack of alternative sites.*” Imperial County General Plan, Agricultural Element (Revised 2015), page 30 (emphasis added). The DEIR purports to reject the lone alternative considered that would be located within the renewable energy overlay zone. DEIR at 5.0-3. But the *three-sentence* rejection of the “Salton Sea Alternative” is a far cry from the “*study*” required to “show a lack of alternative sites.” Imperial County General Plan, Agricultural Element (Revised 2015), page 30 (emphasis added). The DEIR provides no evidentiary support for its bare assertion that “the corrosive and wet soil that was subject to liquefaction made the Project infeasible” at the Salton Sea location. DEIR at 5.0-3. CEQA requires more.

8-22

For each of these reasons, Farms for Farming opposes the Project as currently proposed, and requests that the EIR be recirculated after being corrected to analyze all of the impacts and alternatives discussed above.

8-23

Respectfully submitted,



Stephan C. Volker
Attorney for Farms for Farming, *et al.*

SCV:taf

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Jim Minnick, Director
Imperial County Planning and Development Services
July 1, 2019
Page 10

Attachments: Exhibit 1 - Walston Jr., L.J, K.E. Rollins, K.W. LaGory, K.P. Smith & S.A. Meyers, 2016, "A Preliminary Assessment of Avian Mortality at Utility-scale Solar Energy Facilities in the United States," *Renewable Energy* 92:405-414.

Exhibit 2 - Visser, E., V. Perold, S. Ralston-Paton, A.C. Cardenal & P.G. Ryan, 2018, "Assessing the Impacts of a Utility-Scale Photovoltaic Solar Energy Facility on Birds in the Northern Cape, South Africa," *Renewable Energy*, article in press.

Exhibit 3 - Smith, J.A. & J.F. Dwyer, 2016, "Avian Interactions with Renewable Energy Infrastructure: An Update," *The Condor* 118:411-423.

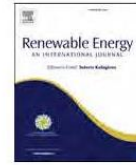
8-24

EXHIBIT 1



Contents lists available at ScienceDirect

Renewable Energy

journal homepage: www.elsevier.com/locate/renene

A preliminary assessment of avian mortality at utility-scale solar energy facilities in the United States



Leroy J. Walston Jr.^{*}, Katherine E. Rollins, Kirk E. LaGory, Karen P. Smith, Stephanie A. Meyers¹

Argonne National Laboratory, Environmental Science Division, Argonne, IL, USA

ARTICLE INFO

Article history:

Received 12 August 2015
Received in revised form
10 February 2016
Accepted 12 February 2016
Available online 20 February 2016

Keywords:

Avian mortality
Utility-scale
Solar energy
Wind energy
Fossil fuels
Impact assessment

ABSTRACT

Despite the benefits of reduced toxic and carbon emissions and a perpetual energy resource, there is potential for negative environmental impacts resulting from utility-scale solar energy (USSE) development. Although USSE development may represent an avian mortality source, there is little knowledge regarding the magnitude of these impacts in the context of other avian mortality sources. In this study we present a first assessment of avian mortality at USSE facilities through a synthesis of available avian monitoring and mortality information at existing USSE facilities. Using this information, we contextualize USSE avian mortality relative to other forms of avian mortality at 2 spatial scales: a regional scale (confined to southern California) and a national scale. Systematic avian mortality information was available for three USSE facilities in the southern California region. We estimated annual USSE-related avian mortality to be between 16,200 and 59,400 birds in the southern California region, which was extrapolated to between 37,800 and 138,600 birds for all USSE facilities across the United States that are either installed or under construction. We also discuss issues related to avian–solar interactions that should be addressed in future research and monitoring programs.

Published by Elsevier Ltd. This is an open access article under the CC BY license (<http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/4.0/>).

1. Introduction

Renewable energy development has been increasing as an alternative to fossil-fuel based technologies, in large part to reduce toxic air emissions and CO₂-induced effects on climate [1,2]. According to the U.S. Energy Information Association [3], electric generation from renewables in the United States has increased by over 50% since 2004 and renewable energy sources currently provide approximately 14% of the nation's electricity. Solar energy-based technologies represent a rapidly developing renewable energy sector that has seen exponential growth in recent years [4,5]. For example, since 2013 alone, cumulative installations of photovoltaic (PV) solar energy technologies, including residential, commercial, and utility-scale installations, have more than doubled in the United States [6].

Utility-scale solar energy (USSE) projects generate electricity for delivery via the electric transmission grid and sale in the utility

market. This differs from distributed solar energy systems which are designed for electric generation and utilization at local scales. According to the Solar Energy Industries Association (SEIA) [7], there currently are approximately 800 USSE projects (>1 MW [MW]) in the United States that are either in operations or under construction, representing approximately 14 GW (GW) of electric capacity. Based on solar insolation models developed by the National Renewable Energy Laboratory [8], the greatest solar resource potential in the United States occurs in the southwest within the six following states: Colorado, New Mexico, Utah, Arizona, Nevada, and California (Fig. 1). Indeed, most of the installed or planned utility-scale solar facilities in the United States (based on electric capacity and includes projects that are operating, under construction, and under development) are located within these six southwestern states (Fig. 2) [7].

There are two basic types of solar energy technologies employed at USSE installations in the United States [9]: photovoltaic (PV) and concentrating solar power (CSP). Photovoltaic systems use cells to convert sunlight to electric current, whereas CSP systems use reflective surfaces to concentrate sunlight to heat a receiver. That heat is subsequently converted to electricity using a thermoelectric power cycle. CSP systems typically include power tower systems

^{*} Corresponding author.

E-mail address: lwalston@anl.gov (L.J. Walston).

¹ Present address: U.S. Environmental Protection Agency, Region 6, Dallas, Texas, USA.

<http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.renene.2016.02.041>

0960-1481/Published by Elsevier Ltd. This is an open access article under the CC BY license (<http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/4.0/>).

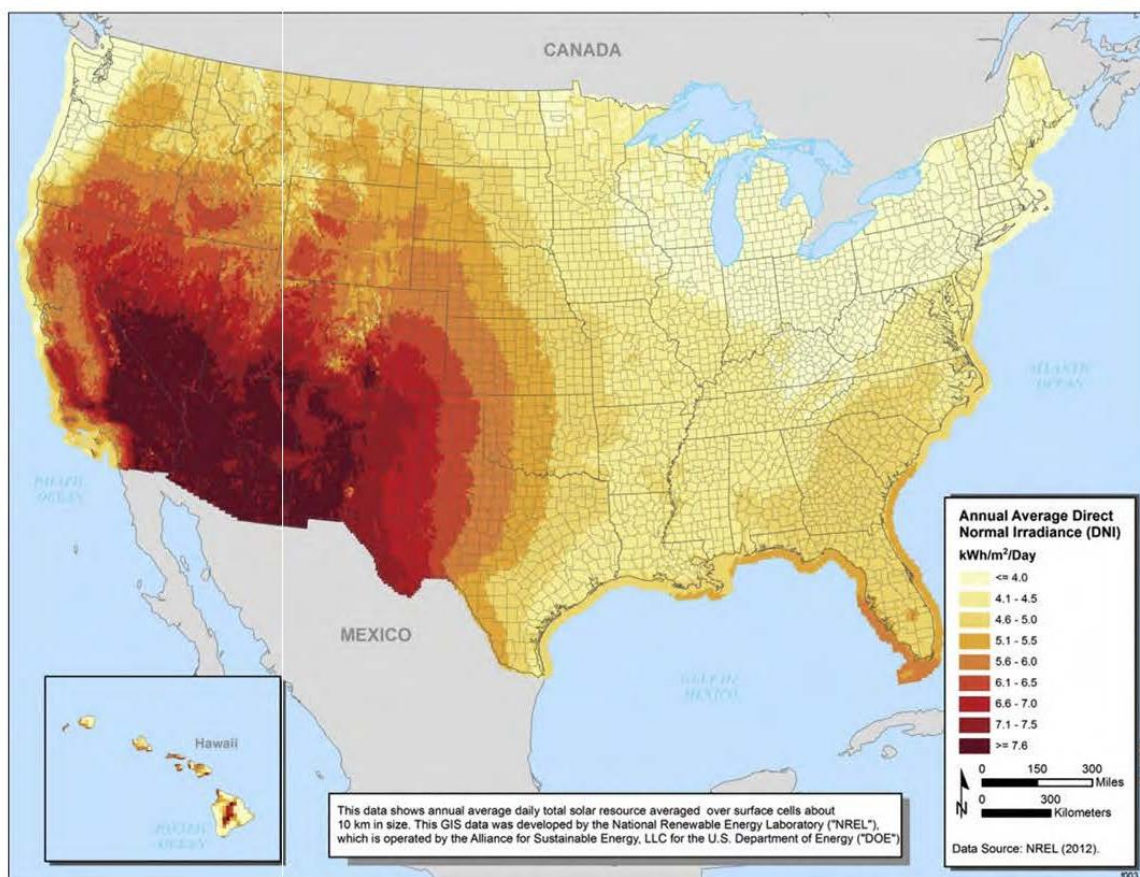


Fig. 1. Solar energy potential in the United States [8].

with heliostats (angled mirrors) and parabolic trough systems (parabolic mirrors). In the United States, most of the electricity produced by utility-scale solar energy projects through 2015 was generated using PV technologies [6].

Despite the benefits of reduced toxic and carbon emissions from a perpetual energy resource, there is potential for negative environmental impacts resulting from utility-scale solar development [9,10]. Utility-scale solar energy facilities in the United States require large spatial footprints (between 1.4 and 6.2 ha of land per MW of electric production) and are projected to require a total of 370,000–1,100,000 ha of land by 2030, mostly in the arid regions of the southwestern states [11]. These large scale developments and land-cover change associated with them may result in a variety of environmental impacts. Among the potential environmental impacts are ecological impacts to wildlife species and their habitats. Recent studies have suggested that utility-scale solar developments may represent a source of mortality for wildlife such as birds [12]. There are currently 2 known types of direct solar energy-related bird mortality [9,12,13]:

1. Collision-related mortality – mortality resulting from the direct contact of the bird with a solar project structure(s). This type of mortality has been documented at solar projects of all technology types.

2. Solar flux-related mortality – mortality resulting from the burning/singeing effects of exposure to concentrated sunlight. Mortality may result in several ways: (a) direct mortality; (b) singeing of flight feathers that cause loss of flight ability, leading to impact with other objects; or (c) impairment of flight capability to reduce the ability to forage or avoid predators, resulting in starvation or predation of the individual [12]. Solar flux-related mortality has been observed only at facilities employing power tower technologies.

The nature and magnitude of impacts to bird populations and communities is generally related to the following three primary project-specific factors [10,14]: location, size, and technology. Bird abundance and activity at local and regional scales varies by the distribution of habitat and other landscape features (e.g., elevation) in the environment [15–19]. Therefore, the location of a solar energy project relative to bird habitats, such as migration flyways, wetlands, and riparian vegetation, could influence avian mortality risk. The footprint size of the solar project is a direct measure of the amount of surface disturbance and human activity. Projects with larger footprints, therefore, may result in more avian fatalities than projects with smaller footprints. Lastly, different solar technologies and project designs may influence avian mortality risk. For example, project designs that utilize constructed cooling ponds, or

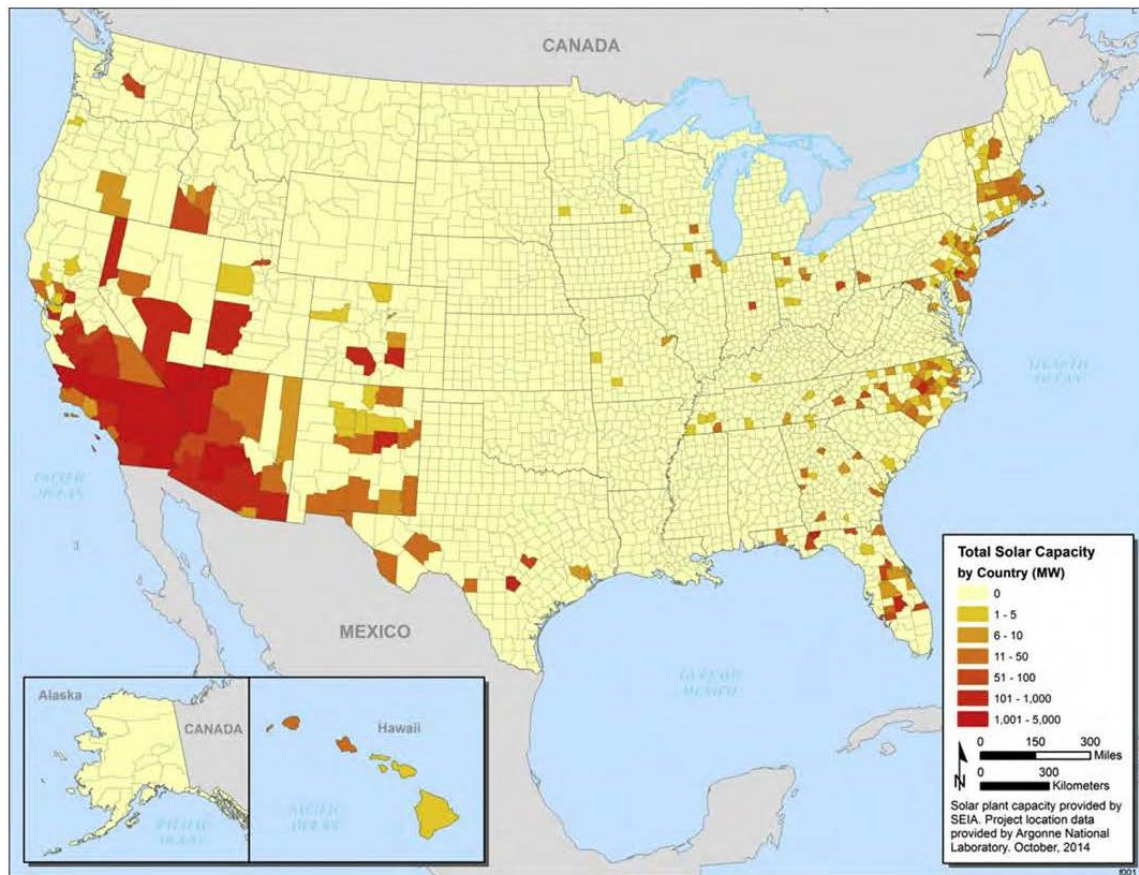


Fig. 2. Total solar energy production capacity (MW) by County [7].

solar collectors that reflect polarized sunlight in such a way so as to be perceived as waterbodies, may attract birds and their prey (e.g., insects), thereby increasing the risk of bird collisions with project structures [10,12,14,20]. To date, however, no empirical research has been conducted to evaluate the attraction of utility-scale solar facilities to migrating or foraging birds. Although collision-related impacts may occur at all types of solar energy technologies, the effects of solar flux on birds to date have been observed only at facilities employing power tower technologies [9,12,13].

One approach to understanding the impacts of utility-scale solar energy development on birds is through understanding mortality risk from solar energy development in the context of other industrial developments. Techniques to estimate avian mortality based on systematic monitoring methods have been previously employed for other sources of avian mortality (e.g., [21–24]). Despite the potential for avian mortality from solar energy development, however, there is currently little empirical data on avian mortality at solar facilities (but see McCrary et al. [13]). However, as more data resulting from avian monitoring at solar energy facilities become available, a systematic assessment of available data can provide a better understanding of avian fatality risk at utility-scale solar energy developments.

The objectives of this study were to 1) synthesize currently-available information regarding avian mortality at utility-scale solar facilities; 2) contextualize avian mortality at utility-scale solar facilities relative to other human sources of avian mortality; and 3) discuss issues related to avian solar interactions that need to be addressed in future research and monitoring designs.

2. Methods

2.1. Study area

Despite efforts to collect avian solar data at USSE facilities throughout the United States (see RESULTS), our comprehensive search for available avian fatality information at USSE facilities revealed that information was primarily only available within the region of southern California. For this reason, we defined our study area as the area that encompassed approximately 148,000 km² within the 10 southern-most counties of California (Fig. 3). This region was chosen for the amount of current and planned utility-scale solar energy development and availability of project-specific information on avian fatalities. Nearly 50% of utility-scale solar developments either under construction or in operation in the

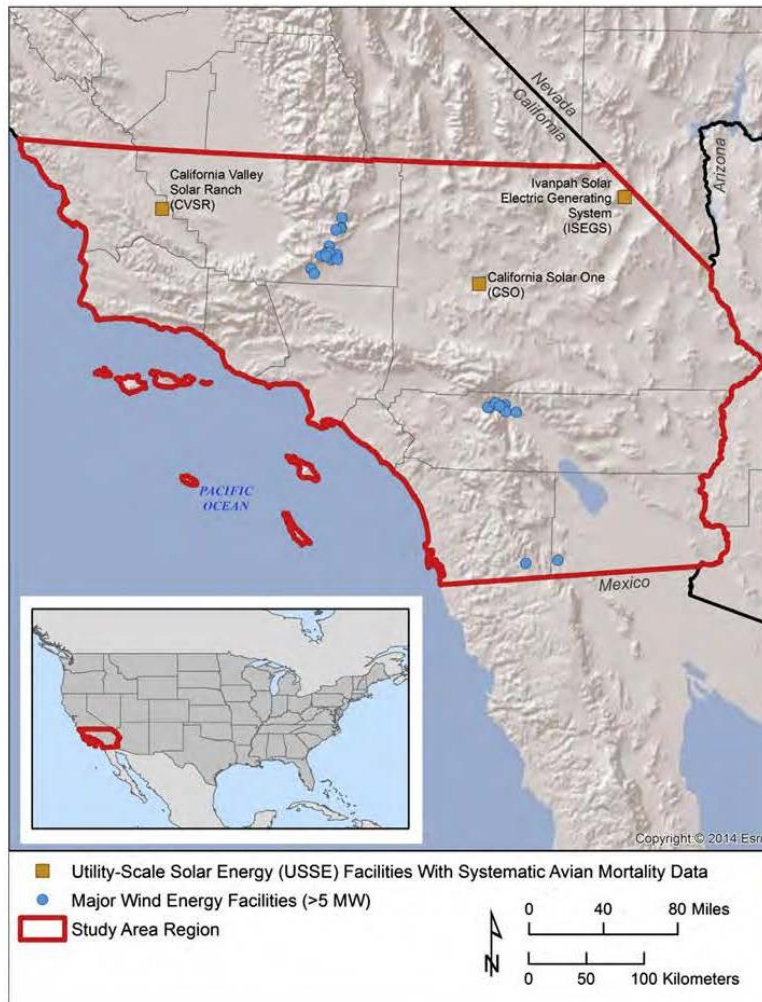


Fig. 3. Utility-scale solar facilities with available avian fatality data and major wind projects within the Southern California study area.

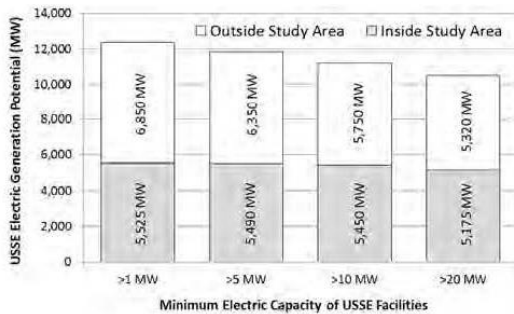


Fig. 4. Utility-Scale Solar Energy (USSE) electric generation potential in the Southern California Study Area and within the United States by minimum name plate electric capacity category.

United States are located in this region (Figs. 2 and 4) [7]. In addition, all currently-available information on avian mortality at U.S. utility-scale solar energy facilities are associated with only those projects occurring in this region (see Results).

2.2. Literature review

We conducted a review of available information on avian monitoring and mortality at utility-scale solar energy facilities by obtaining project-specific information from publicly-available online sources, such as the California Energy Commission (CEC; <http://www.energy.ca.gov/>). We conducted a comprehensive online search of the open literature on Web of Science (<https://webofknowledge.com/>) and Google Scholar (<http://scholar.google.com/>) using search terms “solar energy” and a combination of “bird”, “deaths”, “fatality”, “mortality”, “monitoring”, “avian mortality”, and “avian monitoring”. We also contacted and requested avian mortality information from solar energy developers and

industry representatives operating in the United States and internationally.

Only studies at solar facilities in which avian fatalities were recorded from systematic surveys were considered in this study. Systematic data include fatalities observed during the course of survey efforts designed to characterize avian mortality at the project. Other fatality observations, such as incidental fatality data, were not part of focused systematic searches for carcasses and therefore could not be used to estimate project-specific mortality rates.

2.3. Mortality rate estimation

A standard metric commonly used for assessing avian mortality at energy production facilities is the mortality rate estimated as the total number of bird deaths per unit of energy production (e.g., bird deaths per MW per year) [24,25]. Our primary focus was to standardize avian mortality rates to the name plate capacity of utility energy developments to enable more direct comparison to other energy-related mortality sources such as wind energy. However, we also calculated mortality rates by the amount of electricity produced at each facility assuming a 30% capacity factor (the approximate capacity factor observed during the first year of operations at the Ivanpah Solar Electric Generating System). Using these metrics, a regional avian mortality rate was estimated for utility-scale solar projects in the study area (Fig. 3).

It is important that mortality estimates be adjusted to account for biases in scavenging and ability of searchers to detect carcasses [28–30]. Searcher efficiency is a metric to quantify the ability of searchers to detect carcasses. It typically refers to the percentage of carcasses observed by searchers relative to a known number of carcasses. Factors such as bird size and the presence of obstructions such as vegetation and structures may influence searcher efficiency [28,30]. The carcass persistence rate is a metric to quantify the amount of time (usually days) that a carcass is available to be observed before it is scavenged by predators. Factors such as bird size and local predator densities may influence carcass persistence estimates [28–30]. We ensured that all studies used in avian mortality rate estimates included mathematical approaches to account for predation and searcher efficiency biases (e.g., [30,31]. For those studies that did not consider predation and searcher efficiency biases in mortality rate estimation, we applied adjustments for those biases based on average predation and searcher efficiency rates observed at nearby solar and wind energy projects in the region (see supplemental information).

Avian mortality at some USSE facilities was recorded as separate mortality rates for fatalities known to be attributable to the facility (e.g., observable collision trauma or singed feathers) and unknown fatalities in which carcasses found on the project site showed no observable project-associated cause of death. The total avian mortality rate was calculated as a range representing the minimum (based on carcasses with a known cause of death attributable to the facility) and the maximum (based on the sum of birds with known and unknown causes of death). It is important to identify and distinguish between these two types of mortality estimates because birds with an unknown cause of death may have died due to natural causes (i.e., predation or disease) and may not be attributed to the solar facility. Following this, we used information provided by SEIA [7] to determine the total name plate electric capacity of all current and planned USSE facilities in the study region. We multiplied total USSE electric capacity with estimated USSE mortality rates to calculate total annual USSE-related avian mortality. We also used the regional USSE mortality rate to estimate USSE-related avian mortality across all USSE facilities that were in operations or under construction in the United States [7]. We used

the regional USSE mortality rate to extrapolate USSE-related mortalities at a national scale because USSE developments in the southern California study region represented nearly 50% of all USSE developments in the United States (Fig. 4).

2.4. Contextualizing solar avian mortality

To our knowledge, this study is the first systematic synthesis of avian mortality at USSE facilities. There are no previous efforts to systematically contextualize solar–avian mortalities to other avian mortality sources. There have been several efforts to assess avian mortality associated with other renewable energy developments such as wind energy [23,24] and non-energy sources such as road mortality [32], collisions with buildings and other structures such as communication towers [21,32–34], and cat predation [35]. We reviewed these avian monitoring and mortality studies to estimate mortality rates from energy and non-energy sources that could be comparable to USSE-related mortalities. The mortality sources chosen for comparison include (1) wind energy development, (2) fossil fuel energy development, (3) collisions with communication towers, (4) road mortality, and (5) building collisions. We used mortality rate estimates from these sources to contextualize avian mortality at two geographic scales: within the southern California study region and across the United States.

2.4.1. Wind energy development

Recent assessments of avian mortality at wind energy facilities across the United States have been reported by Loss et al. [36] and Smallwood et al. [23]. To assess avian mortality associated with wind energy developments in the southern California study region, the locations of wind energy facilities and associated electric generation capacity within the study region were obtained using turbine locations mapped by the U.S. Geological Survey (USGS) through July 2013 [37]. We searched available literature for systematic avian monitoring and mortality studies that provided statistically-based adjusted mortality estimates at these wind energy facilities in the region. Using these studies, we calculated a capacity-weighted average mortality rate (number of birds/MW/year) across the wind energy projects in the region and determined the total electric energy production of the mapped wind energy facilities in the region to estimate total annual avian mortality associated with wind energy developments in the southern California region. We used estimates provided by Loss et al. [36] and Smallwood [23] to estimate avian mortalities at wind facilities across the United States.

2.4.2. Fossil fuel energy development

Sovacool [25] estimated avian mortality from fossil fuel power plants across the United States as a result of collision with infrastructure, electrocutions, pollution and contamination, and climate change. In addition, Sovacool [25] estimated climate change-induced avian mortality (in terms of habitat loss and changes in migration) predicted to be the result of fossil fuel power plant operations. We obtained data on the number and electric capacity of fossil fuel power plants in the southern California region from the California Energy Commission Almanac of Power Plants (<http://energyalmanac.ca.gov/powerplants/>). We applied the fossil fuel mortality estimate from Sovacool [25] to calculate a regional annual mortality estimate resulting from fossil fuel power plants. We also used the mortalities calculated by Sovacool [25] as an estimate of avian mortalities associated with fossil fuel power plants across the United States.

2.4.3. Collisions with communication towers

Longcore et al. [33] conducted a systematic review of avian

mortality at communication towers in an effort to estimate avian mortality resulting from collisions with communication towers and associated structures (e.g., guy wires) across North America. Mortality estimates were calculated within Bird Conservation Regions (BCR) and aggregated to represent an overall mortality estimate across North America. Longcore et al. [33] estimated over 6 million bird mortalities resulting from collisions with communication towers across North America. To estimate annual avian mortality associated with collisions with communication towers in the study region, we applied the mortality estimates within the BCRs reported by Longcore et al. [33] proportional to the distribution of BCRs in this study's region.

2.4.4. Road mortality

The avian impacts of roadways, including direct collision mortality and indirect effects such as habitat fragmentation, have been a concern among scientists for many years [32,38,39]. Knowledge about avian fatality estimates associated with roadways in the United States comes from the works of Banks [40] and Erickson et al. [32]. In a synthesis of existing fatality information, Banks [40] found that avian mortality along roadways in the United States ranged from 2.7 to 96.2 bird deaths per mile of roadway (4.3–153.9 bird deaths per km). Based on an analysis of all roadways in the United States, Erickson et al. [32] estimated total avian mortality associated with vehicle traffic along roadways in the United States between 89 million and 340 million birds per year. In a more recent study in Canada, Bishop and Brogan [41], found that, after accounting for scavenging, total estimated road mortality was 21.6 bird deaths per mile of roadway (34.6 bird deaths per km). We obtained roadway GIS data from the U.S. Census Bureau [42] to estimate the amount of paved roadways in the study region. We used this estimate to calculate avian road mortality within the range of mortality rates reported by Banks [40] and Bishop and Brogan [41].

2.4.5. Building collisions

Loss et al. [34] provided a systematic review and estimate of avian mortality associated with building collisions in the United States. Reviewing published literature and unpublished data, Loss et al. [34] estimated avian mortality at buildings of three different classes: residential structures, low-rise buildings (1–3 stories high), and high-rise buildings (≥ 4 stories tall). Estimated mortality in each building class was calculated by multiplying data-derived mortality probabilities by the estimated number of buildings in the United States. Based on this approach, Loss et al. [34] calculated annual bird mortality at building structures across the United States to be between 365 million and 988 million birds. For purposes of establishing context in this study, avian mortality at buildings was only calculated for residences in the study region because information on residential structures were readily available from the U.S. Census Bureau housing unit statistics [43] and information provided by individual county assessor's offices. The calculation of avian mortalities resulting from collisions with residential structures, therefore, represents a minimum building collision mortality estimate for the region and is used solely for contextualization purposes. Loss et al. [34] calculated the 95% CI of annual bird mortality at residences to be between 1.3 and 3.1 birds per residence across the United States (median: 2.1 birds). We obtained data on the number of residential structures within the southern California region from the U.S. Census Bureau American Housing Survey [43] and individual county assessor's offices and applied the building collision-related mortality estimates provided by Loss et al. [34] to calculate a regional annual mortality estimate resulting from bird collisions with residential structures.

3. Results

3.1. Avian mortality at USSE facilities

A summary of all USSE facilities in the United States with available avian monitoring and mortality information is provided in the [Supplemental Information](#). We identified 3 USSE facilities in the United States at which avian fatality data have been systematically collected and suitable for mortality rate estimation (Table 1). These three USSE facilities occur in the southern California study region: California Solar One (CSO), California Valley Solar Ranch (CVSR), and Ivanpah Solar Electric Generating System (ISEGS) (Fig. 3). The CSO facility was a CSP power tower project with a name plate electrical capacity of 10 MW that was decommissioned in 1987. Systematic surveys on CSO's 7.3 ha (18 acre) project area were conducted over the course of one year between 1982 and 1983 by McCrary et al. [13]. These survey results were used to calculate a site-wide avian mortality estimate for the facility (see [Supplemental Information](#) for more details on avian mortality estimation). The CVSR facility is an operational PV project with a name plate electrical capacity of 250 MW. Annual systematic surveys on CVSR's 1902 ha (4700 acre) project area were used to calculate site-wide avian mortality estimates [44]. The ISEGS facility is an operational CSP power tower project with a name plate electrical capacity of 377 MW. Annual systematic surveys on ISEGS's 1457 ha (3600 acre) project area were used to calculate site-wide avian mortality estimates [45].

Avian mortality estimates at each of the three USSE facilities were adjusted to account for scavenger and searcher efficiency biases. These adjustments were included in the mortality estimates determined for CVSR and ISEGS [44,45]. However, McCrary et al. [13] did not present an adjusted mortality rate for CSO. To calculate an adjusted mortality rate for CSO, we used average estimates of carcass persistence and searcher efficiency from nearby studies using the formula developed by Shoenfeld [31]. In addition, separate mortality rates were calculated at CVSR and ISEGS for those carcasses with a cause of death that could be attributed to known site-related factors (e.g., collision trauma) as well as those carcasses found on site that did not show observable site-related causes of death [44,45]. These separate estimates were used to compute the total potential site-wide mortality rate (which is the sum of the known and unknown mortality rates). At CSO, McCrary et al. [13] attributed 100% of the fatalities to a project-related cause of death. At the CSO facility; therefore, the mortality rate for carcasses with unknown causes of death was assumed to be zero (Table 1). See the [Supplemental Information](#) for more information on data collection and mortality rate estimation at each of these facilities.

There was considerable variability in mortality rates for carcasses with known project-related causes of death at USSE facilities (ranging between 0.50 and 10.24 birds/MW/year) (0.23 and 3.90 birds/GWh/year) (Table 1). However, incorporating mortality of carcasses with no observable project-related cause of death resulted in less variable total potential mortality rates across USSE facilities (ranging between 9.30 and 10.70 birds/MW/year) (3.55 and 4.08 birds/GWh/year). Calculating the capacity-weighted average mortality rate of known USSE-related mortalities and total potential mortality rate results in a range of 2.7–9.9 birds/MW/year (1.06–3.78 birds/GWh/year) (Table 1). This range represents the uncertainty in including fatalities with no observable USSE-related cause of death to the total mortality estimate. Presumably, some carcasses found on site that showed no signs of USSE-attributable cause of death would actually be associated with other causes (e.g., natural background mortality, predation, disease, etc.). Based on SEIA [7], there is a total name plate electric capacity of 6 GW for current and planned USSE facilities in the study region. Applying

Table 1
Avian mortality estimates from systematic surveys at utility-scale solar energy (USSE) facilities.

Project name	Technology type and MW (in Parentheses) ^a	Mortality rate for known USSE-related fatalities ^b	Mortality rate for unknown USSE-related fatalities ^c	Total mortality rate for known and unknown USSE-related fatalities ^d	Source of mortality estimate ^e
California Solar One	CSP – Power tower (10)	10.24 (3.90)	0 (0)	10.24 (3.90)	McCrary et al. [13]; See also Supplemental Information
California Valley Solar Ranch	PV (250)	0.50 (0.23)	10.20 (3.89)	10.70 (4.08)	H.T. Harvey & Associates [44]
Ivanpah	CSP – Power tower (377)	3.96 (1.53)	5.34 (2.05)	9.30 (3.55)	H.T. Harvey & Associates [45]
Capacity-weighted average mortality rate (birds/MW/year)		2.7 (1.06)	7.3 (2.79)	9.9 (3.78)	

^a CSP = Concentrating Solar Power; PV = Photovoltaic.

^b Mortality rate for fatalities known to be attributable to the facility (e.g., observable collision trauma or singed feathers). Mortality rate represents the annual number of estimated bird deaths per megawatt of name plate electric capacity. Values in parentheses represent the annual mortality rate estimated by the amount of electricity produced in gigawatt hours (GWh), assuming a 30% capacity factor.

^c Mortality rate for carcasses found on the project site of unknown cause (e.g., show no observable USSE-associated cause of death). Mortality rate represents the annual number of estimated bird deaths per megawatt of name plate electric capacity. Values in parentheses represent the annual mortality rate estimated by the amount of electricity produced in gigawatt hours (GWh), assuming a 30% capacity factor.

^d Total mortality rate includes the mortality rate calculated for carcasses found at USSE facilities with known and unknown causes of death (i.e., sum of known and unknown mortality rates). Mortality rate represents the annual number of estimated bird deaths per megawatt of name plate electric capacity. Values in parentheses represent the annual mortality rate estimated by the amount of electricity produced in gigawatt hours (GWh), assuming a 30% capacity factor.

^e Refer to Supplemental Information for summary of data collection and mortality estimation at each solar energy facility.

the range of USSE capacity-weighted average mortality rates to the total USSE electric generation potential for the region, we estimate between 16,200 and 59,400 avian fatalities per year from USSE facilities within the southern California study region. Across all USSE facilities in operation or under construction in the United States (approximately 14 GW name plate electric capacity), between 37,800 and 138,600 bird deaths are estimated each year associated with USSE developments (Table 2).

3.2. Contextualizing avian mortality to other sources

Based on turbine locations mapped by the USGS through July 2013 [37], we calculated 4402 MW of total electric energy production of wind energy facilities in the study region. Of the wind energy facilities known to occur in the region, avian mortality data were available for 5 facilities (Table 3). These projects contain a wide range of avian mortality estimates (0.55–38.62 mortalities/MW), most likely due to changes in turbine technology over time. Taking a capacity-weighted average mortality rate across projects in the region results in an estimate of 6.71 bird deaths/MW/year. In addition, based on Smallwood's [23] national mortality estimate of 573,093 birds across a total installed wind energy capacity of 51,630 MW in the United States (as of 2012), we estimated a national avian mortality rate of 11.10 birds/MW. Applying this range of annual wind-related mortality rates (6.71–11.10 birds/MW) to the

total electric generation potential for wind energy facilities in the study region results in an estimate of 29,537–48,862 bird mortalities per year among wind energy facilities in the region (Table 2).

Sovacool [25] estimated approximately 14.5 million birds die annually across the United States as a result of fossil fuel power plant operations, at a rate of approximately 74.2 birds/MW/year of nameplate electrical generation. Based on information obtained from the California Energy Commission, the total electric capacity rating of fossil fuel power plants in the study region was approximately 48,000 MW. Combining this electricity production capacity with the fossil fuel mortality estimate from Sovacool [25] (74.2 birds/MW/year) results in a regional mortality estimate of 3,561,600 birds associated with fossil fuel power plants (Table 2).

The following BCRs occur in the study region [33]: Sonoran and Mojave Deserts (57%), Coastal California (42%), and Sierra Nevada (1%). Based on avian mortality estimates from Longcore et al. [33] at communication towers in the United States and adjusting for the percentage of BCRs occurring in the region, we estimated avian mortality resulting from collision with communication towers in the study region to be 70,552 birds per year (Table 2).

Based on roadway GIS data obtained from the U.S. Census Bureau [42], there are approximately 167,700 miles of paved roadways in the study region. Banks [40] and Bishop and Brogan [41] estimated avian road mortality to range from 2.7 to 96.2 bird deaths/mile. Multiplying that range by the number of paved miles in the

Table 2
Estimated annual avian mortality from various sources in the Southern California Region and United States.

Mortality source	Southern California region	United States
Utility-scale solar energy (USSE) developments	16,200–59,400	37,800–138,600 ^a
Wind energy developments	29,537–48,862	140,000–573,000 ^b
Fossil fuel power plants	3,561,600	14.5 million ^c
Communication towers	70,552	4.5–6.8 million ^d
Roadway vehicles	>453,000 ^e	89–340 million ^f
Buildings and windows	>7,800,000 ^g	365–988 million ^h

^a Based on approximately 14 GW total name plate capacity of utility-scale solar facilities in operations or under construction across the United States [7].

^b Sources: Loss et al. [36], Smallwood [23], Erickson et al. [24].

^c Source: Sovacool [25].

^d Sources: Erickson et al. (2005), Longcore et al. [33].

^e Represents a minimum estimate using only estimated mortality for paved roadways in the southern California study region.

^f Source: Loss et al. [49].

^g Represents a minimum estimate using only estimated mortality for residential structures in the southern California study region.

^h Source: Loss et al. [34].

Table 3
Avian mortality estimates at wind energy facilities within the Southern California study Region^a.

Project name	Location	Electric generation capacity (MW)	Estimated mortality rate (per MW per year)	Source of mortality estimate
Alite Wind Energy Facility	Kern County, CA	24	0.55	Chatfield et al. [50]
Dillon Wind Energy Facility	Riverside, CA	45	4.71	Chatfield et al. [51]
Tehachapi Wind Resource Area (West Ridge)	Kern County, CA	11.88	38.62	Smallwood [23]
Tehachapi Wind Resource Area (Middle Ridge)	Kern County, CA	19.56	5.67	Smallwood [23]
Tehachapi Wind Resource Area (East Slope)	Kern County, CA	30.24	2.72	Smallwood [23]
Capacity-weighted average mortality rate within the study region			6.71	
Estimated average mortality rate for wind energy projects in the United States [23]			11.10^b	

^a Mortality estimates are based on studies that calculated avian mortality for all birds (e.g., passerines and raptors).

^b National estimate calculated by Smallwood [23] based on estimated total mortality of 573,093 birds at installed wind energy capacity of 51,630 MW.

region results in 452,790–16,132,740 bird deaths/year due to road mortality in the study region (Table 2).

Based on data provided by the U.S. Census Bureau American Housing Survey [43] and information provided by each of the county assessor's offices, there are approximately 6,000,000 residential structures in the southern California study region. Applying the residential 95% confidence interval (CI) of the avian mortality estimate calculated by Loss et al. [34] results in an estimated 95% CI of 7,800,000 to 18,200,000 bird fatalities per year in the study region resulting from collisions with residential structures. The lower 95% CI mortality estimate of 10,500,000 birds represents a lower-bound estimate intended only for comparison purposes in this study (Table 2). Additional avian fatalities associated with collision with low-rise and high-rise buildings that were not evaluated in this study would contribute to total avian mortality associated with building collisions in the study area.

4. Discussion

To our knowledge, this is the first systematic assessment and contextualization of avian mortality at USSE facilities in the United States. Like all industrial developments, USSE developments have the potential to impact birds and bird communities in a number of ways, including direct fatality as a result of collision with USSE infrastructure or solar flux-related injuries. The studies reviewed in this article revealed that avian fatalities occur at USSE facilities employing both CSP and PV technologies. Systematic data collection and science-based methodologies to estimate adjusted mortalities to account for bias factors (e.g., predation, searcher efficiency, etc.) are important to understand avian impacts of USSE developments in the context of other human activities. The studies at the three USSE facilities from which systematically-derived avian mortality estimates could be calculated were all located in a region of southern California currently experiencing an accelerated rate of USSE development. According to SEIA [7], this region accounts for nearly 80% of all USSE developments in the state of California and nearly 50% of all USSE developments in the United States (Fig. 3).

Our evaluation of existing avian mortality information at USSE facilities provided a multi-scalar contextualization of USSE-related avian mortality in relation to other human activities at a regional and national scale. At both spatial scales, we found that avian mortalities at USSE facilities were considerably lower than most other human activities (Table 2). Within the southern California study region, avian mortalities at USSE facilities were within the range of mortalities estimated for utility-scale wind energy facilities. Estimated across the United States, however, avian mortality was greater at wind energy facilities, presumably due to the greater

amount of wind energy development in other parts of the country. Total electric capacity of installed wind energy facilities in the United States was nearly 69 GW by the end of 2014 (>48,000 turbines; [46]), as opposed to total electric capacity of installed USSE facilities of approximately 14 GW by the end of 2015 [7].

Although USSE-related avian mortality was estimated to be orders of magnitude less than estimated mortality from other human activities across the United States (except wind energy development; Table 2), the number of avian fatalities at solar facilities may increase in future years as more solar facilities are constructed. The amount of planned future USSE development in the United States is nearly 4 times the current installed electric capacity [7]. Based on the current USSE avian mortality rates examined in this study, full build-out of the nearly 48 GW of potential future USSE developments may account for as many as 480,000 bird deaths annually in the United States. However, avian activity and abundance varies regionally [26,27,47] and may result in regional variation in avian mortality risk to human activities [25,27]. Because of this variation, additional systematic monitoring of avian fatality from various geographic regions where USSE projects are being developed would be needed to better understand overall avian mortality at USSE facilities across the United States.

Our preliminary assessment identified several opportunities to improve consistency in avian monitoring and data collection efforts at existing USSE facilities. For example, not all USSE facilities in the United States operate with an existing avian monitoring and reporting protocol, nor is there consistency in the survey design and reporting among the facilities that do implement such protocols. Only three USSE facilities were reported to have systematic avian fatality information that could be used to estimate project-specific avian mortality, and all of these facilities were located in southern California. Even among these facilities, there were differences in survey design and analytical approaches. For example, methods to estimate mortality based on carcasses with observable USSE-related cause of death separately from all other carcasses with unknown cause of death were developed at two of the three USSE facilities [44,45]. Moving forward, several data needs and recommendations can be made to improve understanding of avian fatality issues at USSE facilities:

- 1 There is a basic need to better understand the causal factors that contribute to fatalities, such as siting considerations, the potential for avian attraction to USSE facilities (e.g., the "lake effect" hypothesis), and project design (e.g., whether evaporative cooling ponds are used).
- 2 There is a need for more standardized, consistent, and science-based avian monitoring protocols to improve comparability of

the data being collected. Standardized monitoring methodologies will improve the scientific certainty of conclusions about avian mortality.

- 3 As efforts get under way to improve the quality of avian mortality data collected from USSE facilities, researchers should focus on (a) uncertainties related to avian risks; (b) population-level impacts to migratory birds; (c) development of more effective inventory and monitoring techniques; and (d) developing appropriate and cost-effective mitigation measures and best management practices to reduce mortality risk.

While our study provides a preliminary assessment of avian mortality at USSE facilities, it could serve as a reference for future study as more avian monitoring is conducted at USSE facilities. There still remains uncertainty in the population-level impacts of USSE avian mortality. Despite this uncertainty, available information suggests that USSE-related avian mortality is considerably lower than mortality from other human activities. However, USSE facilities may still contribute to the cumulative effects of all avian mortality risk factors (including all other energy developments, vehicle and building collisions, etc.). Additional study is needed to understand the combined influence of all avian mortality risk factors, including USSE-related mortality, on avian populations.

Over time, it is possible for mortality rates to change, or even decrease, as the USSE industry works to address avian–solar issues through more environmentally-conscious siting decisions and the implementation of more effective minimization and mitigation measures. In fact, cost effective mitigation measures have already been identified to reduce mortality risk. For example, Walston et al. [48] reported that measures to alter the standby positioning of heliostats at USSE facilities employing power tower technologies could significantly reduce the amount of heat flux around the tower receiver and thus reduce flux-related mortality risk at CSP facilities. Additional studies to identify optimal project siting locations that avoid major avian migratory routes, stopover sites, and important habitats will also work to reduce regional mortality risk. These activities hold promise for the future of solar energy industry to become a low cost and low conflict source of electricity.

Acknowledgments

This work was performed for the U.S. Department of Energy, Office of Energy Efficiency and Renewable Energy, SunShot Initiative. This manuscript was created by UChicago Argonne, LLC, Operator of Argonne National Laboratory (“Argonne”). Argonne, a DOE Office of Science laboratory, is operated under Contract No. DE-AC02-06CH11357. The U.S. Government retains for itself, and others acting on its behalf, a paid-up nonexclusive, irrevocable worldwide license in said article to reproduce, prepare derivative works, distribute copies to the public, and perform publicly and display publicly, by or on behalf of the Government.

Appendix A. Supplementary data

Supplementary data related to this article can be found at <http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.renene.2016.02.041>.

References

- [1] S. Shafiee, E. Topal, When will fossil fuel reserves be diminished? *Energy Policy* 37 (2009) 181–189.
- [2] T.D. Allison, T.L. Root, P.C. Frumhoff, Thinking globally and siting locally – renewable energy and biodiversity in a rapidly warming world, *Clim. Change* 126 (2014) 1–6.
- [3] U.S. Energy Information Administration (EIA), *Electric Power Monthly, with Data for July 2014, September 2014*. Available at: 2014 <http://www.eia.gov/electricity/monthly/pdf/epm.pdf>. Accessed 25 September 2014.
- [4] N.S. Lewis, Toward cost-effective solar energy use, *Science* 315 (2007) 798–801.
- [5] M. Bolinger, S. Weaver, “Utility-Scale Solar 2012,” LBNL-6408E, Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory, 2013, September 2013.
- [6] Solar Energy Industries Association (SEIA), *Solar Market Insight, Third Quarter 2015*, Solar Energy Industries Association, 2015a (December).
- [7] Solar Energy Industries Association (SEIA), *Major Solar Projects in the United States*. Updated 29 September, 2015, Available at: 2015 <http://www.seia.org/research-resources/major-solar-projects-list>. Accessed January 20, 2016.
- [8] National Renewable Energy Laboratory (NREL), *Solar Data, Lower 48 and Hawaii DNI, 10 KM Resolution, 1998 to 2009*, Updated 9/12/2012. Available at: 2012 http://www.nrel.gov/gis/data_solar.html. Accessed November 17, 2014.
- [9] R.R. Hernández, et al., Environmental impacts of utility-scale solar energy, *Renew. Sustain. Energy Rev.* 29 (2014) 766–779.
- [10] J.E. Lovich, J.R. Ennen, Wildlife conservation and solar energy development in the desert southwest, United States, *BioScience* 61 (2011) 982–992.
- [11] U.S. Department of Energy (DOE), *SunShot Vision Study – February 2012*, Prepared by the U.S. Department of Energy SunShot Initiative. Available at: 2012 <http://www1.eere.energy.gov/solar/pdfs/47927.pdf>. Accessed January 21, 2015.
- [12] R.A. Kagan, T.C. Viner, P.W. Trail, E.O. Espinoza, Avian Mortality at Solar Energy Facilities in Southern California: a Preliminary Analysis, National Fish and Wildlife Forensics Laboratory, 2014 (April).
- [13] M.D. McCrary, R.L. McKernan, R.W. Schreiber, W.D. Wagner, T.C. Sciarrotta, Avian mortality at a solar energy power plant, *J. Field Ornithol.* 57 (1986) 135–141.
- [14] Bureau of Land Management (BLM), U.S. Department of Energy (DOE), *Final Programmatic Environmental Impact Statement for Solar Energy Development in Six Southwestern States, FES 12–24; DOE/EIS-0403*. July 2012, 2012.
- [15] A.J. Hansen, W.C. McComb, R. Vega, M.G. Raphael, M. Hunter, Bird habitat relationships in natural and managed forests in the west Cascades of Oregon, *Ecol. Appl.* 5 (1995) 555–569.
- [16] C.H. Flather, J.R. Sauer, Using landscape ecology to test hypotheses about large-scale abundance patterns in migratory birds, *Ecology* 77 (1996) 28–35.
- [17] J.J. Buler, F.R. Moore, S. Woltmann, A multi-scale examination of stopover habitat use by birds, *Ecology* 88 (2007) 1789–1802.
- [18] M.G. Betts, J.C. Hagar, J.W. Rivers, J.D. Alexander, K. McGarigal, B.C. McComb, Thresholds in forest bird occurrences as a function of the amount of early-seral broadleaf forest at landscape scales, *Ecol. Appl.* 20 (2010) 2116–2130.
- [19] J. Faaborg, R.T. Holmes, A.D. Anders, K.L. Bildstein, K.M. Dugger, et al., Recent advances in understanding migration systems of New World land birds, *Ecol. Monogr.* 80 (2010) 3–48.
- [20] G. Horváth, G. Kriska, P. Malik, B. Robertson, Polarized light pollution: A new kind of ecological photopollution, *Front. Ecol. Environ.* 7 (2009) 317–325.
- [21] D. Klem, Collisions between birds and windows: Mortality and prevention, *J. Field Ornithol.* 61 (1) (1990) 120–128.
- [22] E.H. Dunn, Bird mortality from striking residential windows in winter, *J. Field Ornithol.* 64 (3) (1993) 302–309.
- [23] K.S. Smallwood, Comparing bird and bat fatality-rate estimates among North American wind-energy projects, *Wildl. Soc. Bull.* 37 (2013) 19–33.
- [24] W.P. Erickson, M.M. Wolfe, K.J. Bay, D.H. Johnson, J.L. Gehring, A comprehensive analysis of small-passerine fatalities from collision with turbines at wind energy facilities, *PLoS ONE* 9 (9) (2014) e107491.
- [25] B.K. Sovacool, Contextualizing avian mortality: a preliminary appraisal of bird and bat fatalities from wind, fossil-fuel, and nuclear electricity, *Energy Policy* 37 (6) (2009) 2241–2248.
- [26] A.H. Hurlbert, J.P. Haskell, The effect of energy and seasonality on avian species richness and community composition, *Am. Nat.* 161 (1) (2003) 83–97.
- [27] W.P. Kuvlesky Jr., L.A. Brennan, M.L. Morrison, K.K. Boydston, B.M. Ballard, F.C. Bryant, Wind energy development and wildlife conservation: challenges and opportunities, *J. Wildl. Manag.* 71 (8) (2007) 2487–2498.
- [28] C. Ponce, J.C. Alonso, G. Argandoña, A. García Fernández, M. Carrasco, Carcass removal by scavengers and search accuracy affect bird mortality estimates at powerlines, *Anim. Conserv.* 13 (2010) 603–612.
- [29] K.S. Smallwood, D.A. Bell, S.A. Snyder, J.E. Didonato, Novel scavenger removal trials increase wind turbine-caused avian fatality estimates, *J. Wildl. Manag.* 74 (5) (2010) 1089–1097.
- [30] M.M.P. Huso, An estimator of mortality from observed carcasses, *Environmetrics* 21 (3) (2010), <http://dx.doi.org/10.1002/env.1052>.
- [31] P. Shoenfeld, Suggestions Regarding Avian Mortality Extrapolation. Technical Memo provided to FPL Energy, West Virginia Highlands Conservancy, 2004. HC70, Box 553, Davis, West Virginia, 26260.
- [32] W.P. Erickson, G.D. Johnson, D.P. Young Jr., A Summary and Comparison of Bird Mortality from Anthropogenic Causes with an Emphasis on Collisions, USDA Forest Service Ge. Tech. Rep. PSW-GTR-191, 2005.
- [33] T. Longcore, C. Rich, P. Mineau, B. MacDonald, D.G. Bert, et al., An estimate of avian mortality at communication towers in the United States and Canada, *PLoS ONE* 7 (4) (2012) e34025.
- [34] S.R. Loss, T. Will, S.S. Loss, P.P. Marra, Bird-building collisions in the United States: estimates of annual mortality and species vulnerability, *Condor* 116 (2014) 8–23.
- [35] S.R. Loss, T. Will, P.P. Marra, The impact of free-ranging domestic cats on wildlife of the United States, *Nat. Commun.* 4 (2013) 1396. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1038/ncomms2380>.

EXHIBIT 2

414

L.J. Walston Jr. et al. / Renewable Energy 92 (2016) 405–414

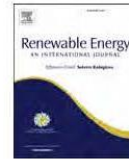
[36] S.R. Loss, T. Will, P.P. Marra, Estimates of bird collision mortality at wind facilities in the contiguous United States. *Biol. Conserv.* 168 (2013) 201–209.

Prepared for HPR II, LLC, March, 2015.
[45] H.T. Hansen & Associates, Burbank Solar Electric Generating System Avian &



Contents lists available at ScienceDirect

Renewable Energy

journal homepage: www.elsevier.com/locate/renene

Assessing the impacts of a utility-scale photovoltaic solar energy facility on birds in the Northern Cape, South Africa

Elke Visser^a, Vonica Perold^{a,*}, Samantha Ralston-Paton^b, Alvaro C. Cardenal^c, Peter G. Ryan^a

^a FitzPatrick Institute of African Ornithology, DST-NRF Centre of Excellence, University of Cape Town, Rondebosch 7701, South Africa

^b BirdLife South Africa, Private Bag X16, Pinesgowrie, 2123, South Africa

^c AcrenaSL Environmental Consultants Apartado de Correos 339, 28220 Majadahonda, Spain

ARTICLE INFO

Article history:

Received 20 November 2017

Received in revised form

14 July 2018

Accepted 30 August 2018

Available online xxx

Keywords:

Solar energy

Avian collision mortality

Searcher efficiency trials

Carcass persistence trials

Habitat loss

ABSTRACT

Solar energy is a promising alternative to reduce South Africa's dependency on electricity generation from fossil fuels, since the country has one of the world's most favourable solar energy regimes. Utility-scale solar energy developments can impact bird communities through habitat loss and collision mortality, but there are few studies of the impacts of utility-scale photovoltaic (PV) facilities on birds. This study reports how one of South Africa's largest PV facilities (96 MW, 180 ha) has altered bird communities and assesses the risk of avian collision mortality. Bird species richness and density within the PV facility (38 species, 1.80 ± 0.50 birds \cdot ha⁻¹) tended to be lower than the boundary zone (50 species, 2.63 ± 0.86 birds \cdot ha⁻¹) and adjacent untransformed land (47 species, 2.57 ± 0.86 birds \cdot ha⁻¹). Only eight fatalities were detected during 3 months of surveys of the solar field for bird carcasses and other signs of collisions. The extrapolated mortality for the facility was 435 (95% CI 133–805) birds per year (4.5 bird fatalities MW⁻¹ \cdot yr⁻¹; 95% CI, 1.5–8.5). No threatened species were impacted by the PV facility, but further data are required to better understand the risk of PV solar energy developments on birds.

© 2018 Elsevier Ltd. All rights reserved.

1. Introduction

South Africa is one of the most carbon-intensive countries in the world [1], ranking among the poorest performers in terms of emissions level, development of emissions, and efficiency [2]. In terms of the Copenhagen Accord, South Africa pledged to reduce carbon emissions 34% below the business-as-usual trajectory by 2020, and 42% by 2025 [3]. Accordingly, a target of 17 800 MW (Megawatt) of new generation capacity from renewable sources was set for 2030 [4]. Solar energy is seen as a key facet of this process [5]; [6].

South Africa has one of the highest potential solar energy regimes in the world, making it ideal for PV-based solar energy generation [3]; [5]. The Northern Cape Province, which has the most favourable radiation levels, has attracted most utility-scale photovoltaic (PV) and all of the concentrated solar power (CSP) projects approved to date [7]; [5]. Technological advancements and

cost reductions have resulted in PV now contributing more than a third of South Africa's renewable energy capacity [5]. The rapid development of PV facilities raises concerns about the potential impacts on bird populations, especially as the scope and magnitude of these impacts remain poorly understood [8]; [9]; [10]; [11].

Utility-scale solar PV facilities require ca 2–5 ha MW⁻¹ [11], and thus occupy large areas where there is often the complete removal of vegetation [9,12]. It is this tendency to destroy, degrade or fragment large areas of natural habitat that has stimulated most concern to date [9], especially when threatened birds or those with restricted ranges and habitat requirements are displaced. Recent findings at PV facilities in North America suggest that collision mortality impacts may also be significant [13]; [14]. The “lake-effect” hypothesis suggests that waterbirds mistake large expanses of solar arrays for water bodies, colliding with the infrastructure as they attempt to land. This could either result in direct mortality or leave individuals injured or stranded, rendering them vulnerable to predators [14]. Glare and polarised light may also attract insects, resulting in aggregations of insectivorous birds, further increasing collision risks [9,15,16]. There have been no studies to substantiate or refute these hypotheses to date [9,14,17], but the lack of evidence

* Corresponding author.

E-mail address: vperold@gmail.com (V. Perold).

<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.renene.2018.08.106>

0960-1481/© 2018 Elsevier Ltd. All rights reserved.

Please cite this article in press as: E. Visser, et al., Assessing the impacts of a utility-scale photovoltaic solar energy facility on birds in the Northern Cape, South Africa, *Renewable Energy* (2018), <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.renene.2018.08.106>

may reflect the paucity of monitoring effort more than an absence of collision risk. Only one study that systematically monitored avian fatalities at a utility-scale PV facility has been published in the primary literature. Walston et al. [17] used data collected at a 250 MW PV facility (California Valley Solar Ranch) in the USA over one year (August 2012–August 2013) by Harvey & Associates [13]. Weekly searches of 20% of the facility found 368 fatalities, but this estimate was not adjusted for searcher efficiency or scavenger removal, and included casualties on the fence-line and powerlines, as well as in the solar array.

Unlike some components generally associated with solar facilities e.g. power lines [18–20], there are no clear patterns in the types of birds affected by solar panels. Most peer-reviewed publications only discuss the potential impacts, with little supporting empirical evidence [8]; [9,11]. Empirical research following systematic, repeatable and standardised sampling protocols to assess the impacts of PV facilities on birds is essential to inform biodiversity management and monitoring guidelines. This study reports how the development of a large PV facility has affected bird communities in the semi-arid Northern Cape, South Africa, and provides the first estimates of collision risks for birds at a PV facility in this region. It improves our knowledge of the impacts of utility-scale PV facilities and assesses whether mitigation measures are warranted to ensure a sustainable industry roll-out across southern Africa.

2. Methods

2.1. Study site

The study was conducted at the 96 MW Jasper PV facility (28° 18' S 23° 22' E), which has a footprint of 180 ha ca 30 km east of Postmasburg in South Africa's Northern Cape Province. The facility is adjacent to the 75 MW Lesedi PV project. Jasper contains 325 360 fixed-tilt solar panels, facing north at a 20° angle. The top of each panel is 1.86 m off the ground and successive rows are spaced 3.11 m apart. The facility is surrounded by a narrow cleared area with a perimeter track inside a 2-m high double fence that consists of an outer ribbon mesh and inner electric fence. Waste water containing chemicals from the panel cleaning process is disposed of in a 20 × 20 m evaporation pond next to the administration block. Outside the fenced area, a 50–150 m wide buffer zone, which remained largely untransformed during the construction process, extends around the facility and is fenced off from the remainder of the farm by a standard 1.2-m high livestock fence. The north edge of the facility has a 1000 m² switchyard with a 5-km long 132 kV transmission line linking to the national power grid. The facility was commissioned in 2014, and after construction, regrowth of grass and low groundcover was promoted between the solar arrays.

The facility lies within the Eastern Kalahari Bushveld bioregion of the Savanna Biome and consists of open savanna grassland scattered with dense bushes and occasional trees [21]. There are no rivers in the immediate area, apart from a seasonal stream southwest of the site. The surrounding land is used for cattle and horse grazing, and there are several watering points for livestock. An estimated 187 bird species could occur within the study area, of which six are red-listed and 53 are endemic/near-endemic to southern Africa [22]; [23].

2.2. Changes in bird communities

Standard line transect sampling procedures [24] were used to estimate bird densities in three areas: the solar facility, its boundary (including the perimeter fence, evaporation pond, and buffer zone),

and the adjacent untransformed landscape. Elevated vantage points were included in each transect within the facility to improve visibility between the solar panels. All birds seen or heard were identified using binoculars or by call and the perpendicular distance between observer and bird was estimated. Surveys were conducted by one observer throughout the study, took place within 4 h of sunrise when bird activity was highest, and on relatively calm days. The sequence of observations was randomised among sites to ensure different starting points for each survey [24].

2.3. Collision mortality

At the start of the study, the entire facility was searched to remove old bird carcasses. Thereafter regular mortality surveys were conducted for three months, from September to December 2015. Carcass searches took place by walking between rows of solar panels, checking beneath the solar panel units (SPUs) and the surfaces of the panels for any signs of collision. In addition to carcasses, evidence of collision was inferred from: (1) smudge marks (e.g. blood or dust imprints) and feathers on the panels, or (2) feather spots consisting of ten or more feathers of any type in an area <3 m², or at least two wing flight feathers or five tail feathers within 5 m of each other. The solar field was divided into three sample areas, with effort distributed evenly over the subset of panels selected for routine sampling. To limit the loss of carcasses to scavengers [25,26], one set of solar arrays in each area (28880–31160 SPUs, representing 9–10% of each sample area) was searched every 4 days for the first six weeks and every 7 days thereafter, whereas the second set (24920–32760 SPUs; 8–10% of the total area) was surveyed every 14 days. Total coverage was close to 30% per search-interval category.

Bird mortalities arising from other infrastructure associated with the solar facility were also monitored. The evaporation pond and substation was checked every 4 days. The perimeter fence was subdivided into 3 sections, with 55% (4.03 km) checked every 4 days, 9% (0.65 km) every 7 days, and 36% (2.60 km) every 14 days. Searches were conducted by driving slowly (<10 km h⁻¹) along the track just inside the fence, or on foot where the track diverged from the fence. The transmission line linking the solar facility to the national grid was surveyed monthly by two searchers on foot, following a meandering transect underneath the lines and surveying for fatalities within approximately 10–15 m of the power line [27].

2.4. Searcher efficiency trials

Searcher efficiency trials were conducted to quantify the probability of carcass detection among the SPUs [17,28]. In contrast to wind-energy fatalities, injuries or fatalities were unlikely to result in dismemberment [29], so the trials used intact carcasses. Bird carcasses (n = 30), which had been stored frozen and marked with small plastic leg rings to distinguish them from natural mortalities [30], were deployed in what were thought to be likely spots on, adjacent to, or underneath panels throughout a defined area in the solar field. This area was then searched by independent observers using the standardised survey procedure for carcass detection, recording the location and identification of carcasses [31]. Immediately after each trial, undetected carcasses were retrieved to confirm that they had not been removed by scavengers. Detection probabilities were estimated in relation to two covariates: location relative to the SPUs (adjacent or underneath) and bird size (small [<100 g], medium [100–1000 g] or large [>1000 g]; Appendix A).

Please cite this article in press as: E. Visser, et al., Assessing the impacts of a utility-scale photovoltaic solar energy facility on birds in the Northern Cape, South Africa, Renewable Energy (2018), <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.renene.2018.08.106>

2.5. Carcass persistence trials

Carcass persistence trials estimated the probability that a carcass would be detectable by observers searching at fixed search intervals (Walston et al., 2015; [25]). Only the influence of carcass size was considered; seasonal and inter-annual variation in persistence rates were not considered due to the relatively short study period [29]. Over the course of the study, 45 bird carcasses (30 small, 10 medium and 5 large) were placed throughout the facility among the SPUs and along the perimeter fence (Appendix A). At most five carcasses were placed every 1–2 weeks to avoid scavenger swamping [29,30]. All carcasses were marked with a plastic leg band and handled with latex gloves to reduce the risk of leaving scent traces which may be used as cues by potential scavengers [31,32]. Carcasses were checked until they disappeared or deteriorated to a point where they would no longer be detected as a fatality. They were visited daily for the first 5 days, every other day from day 7–15 and every seven days thereafter until 4 weeks after deployment. The state of carcasses was categorised as: (1) intact, (2) scavenged [carcass dismembered, or flesh removed], (3) feather spot, or (4) removed [not enough remains to be considered a fatality]. A subset of carcasses was monitored using Ltl-5310 ACORN motion-triggered cameras to identify the main scavengers in the study area.

2.6. Data analyses

Distance 6.2 was used to generate density estimates (birds · ha⁻¹) for the most abundant species and the entire community. Suitable truncation points were determined and the distance data were grouped into intervals (0–20 m, 21–50 m, 51–100 m, 101–200 m, over 200 m). Models were fitted and assessed using Akaike's Information Criterion [33]. A Welch's *t*-test was used with R 3.2.2 to assess differences in bird density. Correspondence Analysis (CA) was used to assess variation in bird community

composition among sample areas by plotting the species and sample area scores (e.g. Ref. [34]). The 23 most abundant species were selected to analyse the degree of avoidance. Each species *i* relative frequency at the facility $\gamma_i (Lf)$ was compared to its frequency at the untransformed landscape $\gamma_i (Lu)$ with the use of chi-square goodness-of-fit tests or Fisher exact tests (expected numbers lower than 5) with a Bonferroni correction (e.g. Ref. [34]). Individual species frequencies γ_i , were defined as the ratio of species *i*'s abundance to the total number of birds. Scores located close to the *y* = *x* line indicated indifference, while overrepresented species at the facility would be above the line and underrepresented species under the line. Species were allocated to one of four habitat groups (shrub/woodland species, open country/grassland species, aerial insectivores and generalists; Table 1) based on their preferred habitat from Hockey et al. [35].

The estimated number of birds killed by collisions was extrapolated from the observed collision data, correcting for detection biases and carcass persistence (e.g. Refs. [36,37]). For any solar array *i*, the 3 month study period was divided into *S_i* consecutive intervals of length *l_{ij}*, representing the total number of intervals and days per solar array. The total number of fatalities (*F_{ij}*) at the *i*th solar array in the *j*th interval was grouped by carcass size and search-interval category (4, 7, and 14 days), for which the probability of detection was the same for all carcasses in the set. Fatalities were calculated as the number of carcasses observed (*c_{ijk}*) over the probability of detection (*g_{ijk}*), calculated as the product of the probability of a carcass being observed (*p*) and the probability of a carcass persisting (*r*), and was applied to all birds found at the end of interval length *l*. Searcher efficiency was estimated as the proportion of carcasses found by searchers, analysed per size class and carcass location. Carcass persistence was estimated as the proportion of carcasses remaining after a given search interval category. Fatality rates were reported per GWh and MW, and 95% confidence intervals around the estimates were obtained by bootstrapping the mortality data in Excel (n = 1000 replicates). Chi-squared

Table 1

The 23 most abundant bird species counted during 50 transect counts (5 replicates for each of the 5 transects per sample area) indicating total counts and density estimates (birds · ha⁻¹) for species recorded within the solar facility and untransformed landscape (n.s. = not significant).

Common name	Scientific name	PV facility		Untransformed land		Density p-value
		Count	Density	Count	Density	
Shrub/woodland species						
Black-chested prinia	<i>Prinia flavicans</i>	0	–	29	0.58 ± 0.42	<0.001
Chestnut-vented tit-babbler	<i>Sylvia subcaeruleum</i>	0	–	21	0.99 ± 0.35	<0.001
Violet-eared waxbill	<i>Granatina granatinus</i>	0	–	21	0.62 ± 0.98	<0.001
Kalahari scrub-robin	<i>Cercotrichas paena</i>	0	–	18	0.80 ± 0.54	<0.001
Karoo scrub-robin	<i>Cercotrichas coryphaeus</i>	0	–	10	0.29 ± 0.55	n.s.
African red-eyed bulbul	<i>Pycnonotus nigricans</i>	7	–	25	0.37 ± 0.27	n.s.
Open country/grassland						
Eastern clapper lark	<i>Mirafra fasciolata</i>	7	–	20	0.78 ± 0.82	n.s.
Desert cisticola	<i>Cisticola aridulus</i>	24	1.27 ± 1.21	19	0.5 ± 0.31	n.s.
Ant-eating chat	<i>Myrmecocichla formicivora</i>	15	0.19 ± 0.41	18	0.4 ± 0.86	n.s.
Spike-heeled lark	<i>Chersomanes albofasciata</i>	15	0.44 ± 0.64	5	0.38 ± 0.65	n.s.
Plain-backed pipit	<i>Anthus leucophrys</i>	11	0.31 ± 0.59	2	–	n.s.
Aerial species						
Alpine swift	<i>Tachymarptis melba</i>	4	0.19 ± 0.41	6	–	n.s.
Rock martin	<i>Ptyonoprogne fuligula</i>	11	0.17 ± 0.42	0	–	<0.001
Greater-striped swallow	<i>Cecropsis cucullata</i>	10	0.49 ± 0.59	16	0.42 ± 0.36	n.s.
Generalist species						
Cape turtle dove	<i>Streptopelia capicola</i>	12	–	23	0.55 ± 0.97	n.s.
Familiar chat	<i>Cercomela familiaris</i>	32	1.54 ± 1.09	11	–	<0.001
Chat flycatcher	<i>Bradornis infuscatus</i>	5	0.26 ± 0.34	2	–	n.s.
Fiscal flycatcher	<i>Sigelus silens</i>	14	0.25 ± 0.56	10	0.36 ± 0.32	n.s.
Fawn-coloured lark	<i>Calendulauda africanoides</i>	16	0.56 ± 0.39	24	0.94 ± 0.66	n.s.
Cape bunting	<i>Emberiza capensis</i>	4	0.28 ± 0.79	0	–	n.s.
Cape sparrow	<i>Passer melanurus</i>	28	0.38 ± 0.38	6	–	<0.001
Black-throated canary	<i>Crithagra atrogularis</i>	12	0.52 ± 0.59	5	–	n.s.
Yellow canary	<i>Crithagra flaviventris</i>	59	0.50 ± 0.62	56	0.93 ± 0.66	n.s.

Please cite this article in press as: E. Visser, et al., Assessing the impacts of a utility-scale photovoltaic solar energy facility on birds in the Northern Cape, South Africa, Renewable Energy (2018), <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.renene.2018.08.106>

goodness-of-fit tests were conducted in R version 3.2.2, with $\alpha = 0.05$.

3. Results

3.1. Changes in bird communities

Fifty-three bird species (Fig. 1, Appendix B) were recorded during 75 transect counts (5 replicates for each of the 5 transects per sample area), of which 22 were endemic or near-endemic to southern Africa but none was globally or nationally threatened [22]. Species richness (38 species) and average density of birds (1.80 ± 0.50 birds·ha⁻¹) at the PV facility tended to be lower than the boundary (50 species, 2.63 ± 0.86 birds·ha⁻¹) and adjacent untransformed landscape (47 species, 2.57 ± 0.86 birds·ha⁻¹), although the difference in density was only marginally significant ($t = 2.21$, $df = 6$, $P = 0.06$). Of the 23 most abundant bird species, six were typical of shrub/woodland, five of open country/grassland, three were aerial insectivores, and nine were generalists (Table 1). The first axis of the CA, which explained 96% of variation in bird abundance, clearly differentiated the solar facility community from the adjacent untransformed landscape community (Fig. 1). All six shrub/woodland species were under-represented at the PV facility

(Fig. 2), with five being absent from the facility (Table 1). Among the five open country/grassland species, three (eastern clapper larks *Mirafra fasciolata*, plain-backed pipits *Anthus leucophrys* and ant-eating chats *Mymecocichla formicivora*) were over-represented in the facility (Fig. 2), but none of their densities differed significantly (Table 1). Most generalist species were represented equally in the facility and adjacent land, but familiar chats *Cercomela familiaris* and Cape sparrows *Passer melanurus* were more abundant inside the facility than in adjacent vegetation (Fig. 2, Table 1). Of the three aerial species, rock martins *Ptyonoprogne fulgula* were more common over the facility (Table 1).

Most birds visited the facility to forage (e.g. fiscal flycatchers *Sigelus silens* and chat flycatchers *Bradornis infuscatus* used the solar panels as foraging perches), while some species used the SPUs for shade and shelter (e.g. Orange River francolins *Scleroptila levaillantoides* foraged under the SPUs). Some granivores visited the evaporation pond to drink (e.g. yellow canaries *Crithagra flaviventris* and Cape sparrows), while Cape wagtails *Motacilla capensis* foraged around the pond. Five species were found nesting on the solar panel supports: Cape sparrows ($n = 2$), and one nest each of familiar chat, African red-eyed bulbul *Pycnonotus nigricans*, laughing dove *Streptopelia senegalensis*, and Cape wagtail.

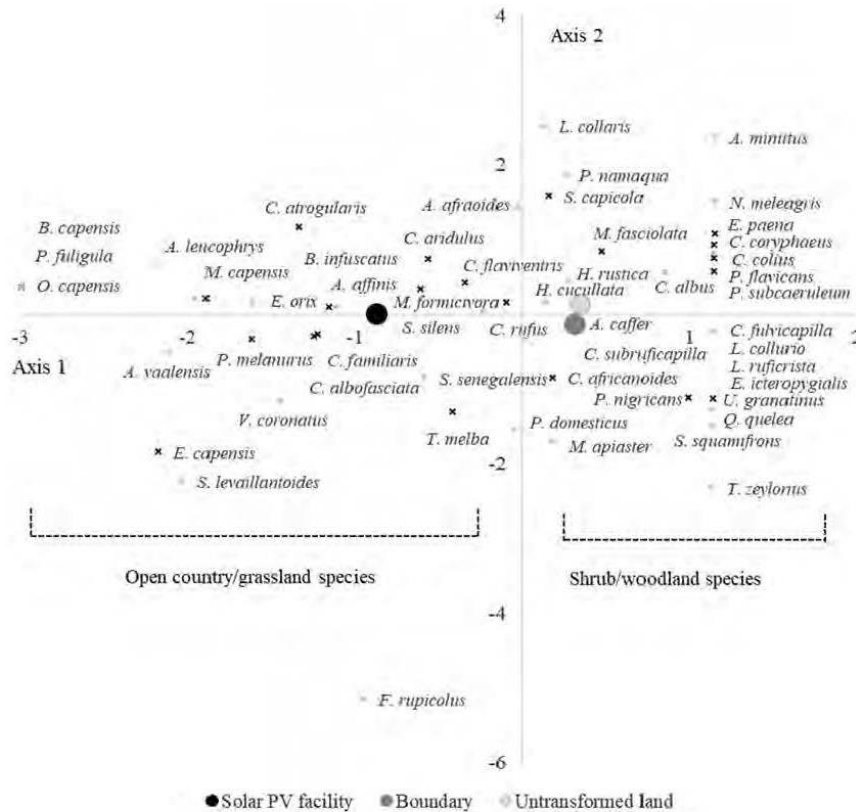


Fig. 1. Biplot of the first two axes of the Correspondence Analysis (CA) representing the 53 bird species distributed over the solar facility, boundary, and untransformed landscape at the Jasper PV solar facility in the Northern Cape, South Africa. Crosses represent the 23 most abundant species within and around the development footprint, which were retained for further analysis.

Please cite this article in press as: E. Visser, et al., Assessing the impacts of a utility-scale photovoltaic solar energy facility on birds in the Northern Cape, South Africa, Renewable Energy (2018), <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.renene.2018.08.106>

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

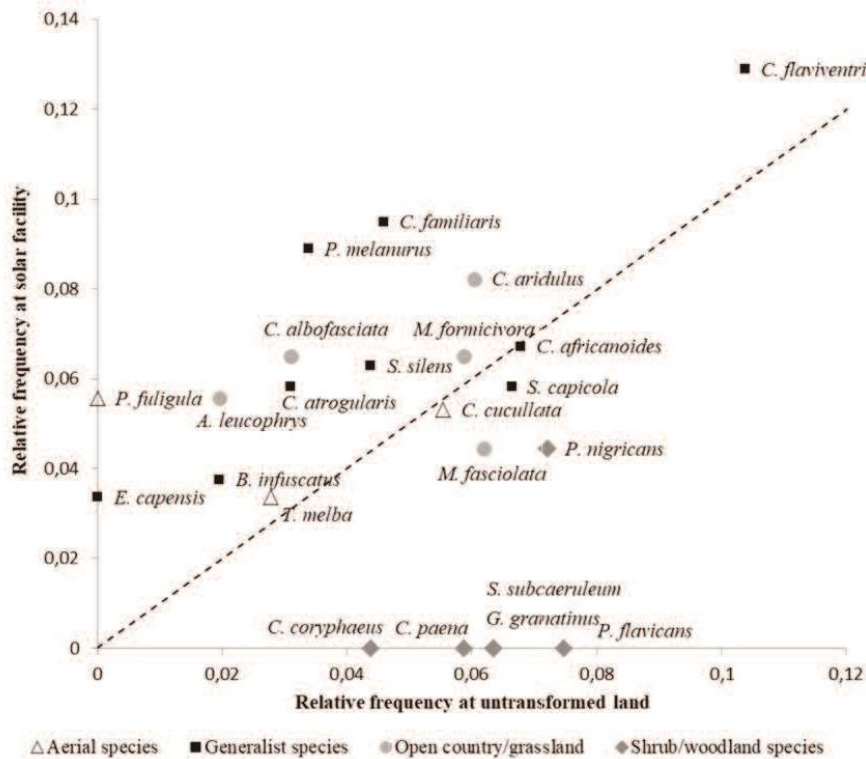


Fig. 2. Comparing relative frequencies between the PV facility and untransformed landscape for 23 most abundant species, grouped according to habitat dependencies (aerial, generalists, open country/grassland and shrub/woodland species).

3.2. Collision mortality

The initial clearance surveys detected three fatalities among the SPUs and perimeter fence. Thereafter, eight fatalities of six bird species were recorded (Table 2); seven among the SPUs (0.003 birds·ha⁻¹·month⁻¹) and one Orange River francolin at the fence-line (0.002 birds·km⁻¹·month⁻¹). Most fatalities were inferred from feather spots. No fresh carcasses or evidence of damaged or imprinted solar panels that might have suggested collision were recorded, making it impossible to infer cause of death. Most fatalities (7 of 8) were located under the SPUs, suggesting that either the birds did not collide with the upper surfaces of the panels, or they were moved by scavengers after collision. The fence-line fatality of an Orange River francolin resulted when the bird was trapped between the inner and outer fence. Three red-crested korhaans

Lophotis ruficrista, another large-bodied bird, were unable to escape from between the two fences without the help of facility personnel. Two rock monitor lizards *Varanus albigularis* also were rescued from between the two fences. Only one fatality was detected on other infrastructure: a crowned lapwing *Vanellus coronatus* dead on the approach road, probably hit by a vehicle. No collision or electrocution mortalities were found under the transmission line linking the facility to the national grid.

3.3. Searcher efficiency trials

Overall 74% of trial carcasses were detected by observers, with both carcass size ($\chi^2 = 19.75$, $df = 2$, $P < 0.001$) and location relative to the SPUs ($\chi^2 = 9.26$, $df = 1$, $P < 0.001$) influencing the probability of detection. Large birds (100%) and medium-sized birds (90%) were

Table 2
Summary of bird fatalities detected during 3 months of avian mortality surveys at the PV facility in the Northern Cape, South Africa. Fatalities recorded during the initial clearance surveys are in brackets compared to the fatalities found during the regular surveys.

Size class	Common name	Scientific name	SPUs	Fence
Small (<100 g)	Fiscal flycatcher	<i>Sigelus silens</i>	2 (1)	
	Red-eyed bulbul	<i>Pycnonotus nigricans</i>		0 (1)
	Eastern clapper lark	<i>Mirafra apiata</i>	1 (0)	
Medium-large (>100 g)	Orange River francolin	<i>Scleroptila levaillantoides</i>	3 (1)	1 (0)
	Speckled pigeon	<i>Columba guinea</i>	1 (0)	
Total			7 (2)	1 (1)

Please cite this article in press as: E. Visser, et al., Assessing the impacts of a utility-scale photovoltaic solar energy facility on birds in the Northern Cape, South Africa, Renewable Energy (2018), <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.renene.2018.08.106>

ARTICLE IN PRESS

6

E. Visser et al. / Renewable Energy xxx (2018) 1–10

more likely to be detected than small birds (60%), as were birds under the SPUs, where there was less vegetation than between the SPUs (Table 3).

3.4. Carcass persistence trials

Overall, 20% of bird carcasses disappeared within 24 h of placement, 36% after one week, and 53% after 4 weeks (Fig. 3). Large

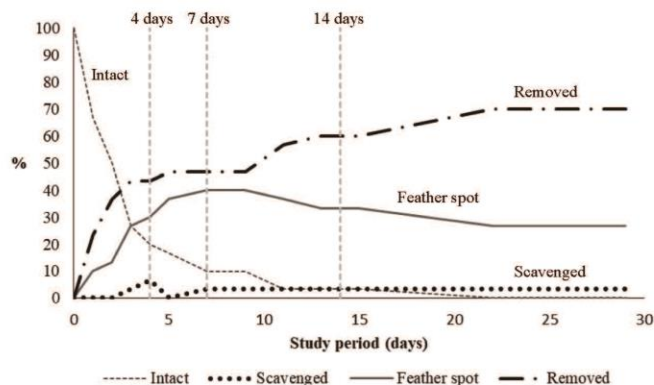
carcasses were more likely to persist than small carcasses ($\chi^2 = 8.14$, $df = 1$, $P < 0.01$). Only 30% of small bird carcasses were still detectable after 4 weeks, compared to 80% of medium-large carcasses, although both size classes were mainly represented by feather spots (Fig. 3). Medium-sized carcasses were reduced to large feather spots, usually after being moved under the SPUs. Large carcasses were mostly reduced to scattered bones and feathers. Feathers typically remained within 5 m of the placement location. Camera traps revealed that small carcasses were generally removed whole by scavengers, including African polecats *Ictonyx striatus* ($n = 4$), yellow mongooses *Cynictis penicillata* ($n = 3$) and feral cats *Felis catus* ($n = 2$). Avian scavengers typically left the remains in situ and included Orange River francolins ($n = 2$) and pied crows *Corvus albus* ($n = 1$). Scavenging by birds and yellow mongooses occurred during the day, whereas polecats and feral cats were active at night.

Table 3

Results of the searcher efficiency trials by size class and location relative to the Solar Panel Units (SPUs) at the PV facility.

Size class	Adjacent to SPUs	Underneath SPUs	Total
Small (<100 g)	38/66 (58%)	10/14 (71%)	48/80 (60%)
Medium (100–1000 g)	14/17 (82%)	22/23 (96%)	36/40 (90%)
Large (>1000 g)	5/5 (100%)	13/13 (100%)	18/18 (100%)
Total	57/88 (65%)	45/50 (90%)	102/138 (74%)

a) Small birds



b) Medium-large birds

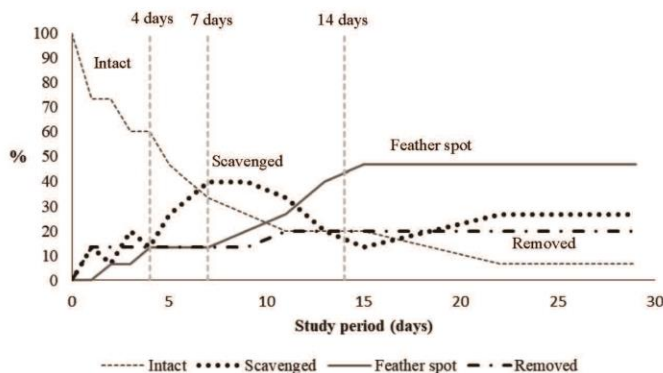


Fig. 3. Percentage of (a) small (<100 g, $n = 30$) and (b) medium-large (>100 g, $n = 15$) bird carcasses still detectable at increasing intervals after deployment at the Jasper PV solar facility in the Northern Cape, South Africa. The vertical dashed lines represent the search intervals used in this study and indicate the respective level of carcass persistence.

Please cite this article in press as: E. Visser, et al., Assessing the impacts of a utility-scale photovoltaic solar energy facility on birds in the Northern Cape, South Africa, *Renewable Energy* (2018), <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.renene.2018.08.106>

3.5. Fatality estimation

Extrapolated bird mortality within the solar field at the Jasper PV facility was 435 birds·yr⁻¹ (95% CI 133–805) over 323 920 solar panels, which is 2.42 fatalities·GWh⁻¹ (0.74–4.47) over 180 GWh⁻¹, and 4.53 fatalities·MW⁻¹ (1.51–8.50) over 96 MW (Table 4). The broad confidence intervals result from the small number of birds detected. The mortality estimate is likely conservative because detection probabilities were based on intact birds, and probably decrease for older carcasses and feather spots. Too few fatalities were detected for the associated infrastructure (perimeter fence, evaporation pond, power lines and substation), to allow fatality estimates to be extrapolated.

4. Discussion

4.1. Changes in bird communities

The distribution of birds is determined by the distribution and abundance of resources. The development of the PV solar facility cleared a large area of arid savanna and replaced it with short grassland with a dense cover of solar panels. Such changes are detrimental to some bird species and beneficial to others. Both bird species richness and density was lower at the PV facility than the surrounding area, as is typical of studies at other PV facilities [12]; [13]. Species composition also differed to some extent, largely reflecting the loss of shrub/woodland species. However, none of the species affected were threatened or rare, so overall the facility has had little impact on this bird community. Several open country/grassland bird species were more frequently encountered within the facility, while other species showed no adverse impact, perhaps due to their ability to adapt to habitat disturbance and modification [35,38]. The facility might supplement and/or complement habitat resources such as foraging, hunting, and nesting sites [39]. This can be due to microclimatic changes initiated by the PV canopies [40], creating new microhabitats due to additional shading and regrowth of native vegetation as well as providing additional perching and nesting sites.

4.2. Collision mortality

While any bird flying over the solar facility, or using it extensively, is at risk of collision, the extent thereof likely depends on biological, topographical, meteorological and technical factors [9,18,27,36]. Although only a few birds were found dead at the facility, most of the affected species were overrepresented compared to adjacent habitats, and thus were species attracted to the facility.

As has been reported at other solar facilities, resident species and passerines accounted for most of the avian mortality [17], presumably because they are the most abundant birds. However, the most frequently affected species, the Orange River francolin, is a relatively uncommon species; it is a larger bird that might be particularly at risk of collision mortality if panicked by a predator while feeding under the solar arrays. These results indicate that, similar to studies in the wind-energy industry, the level of bird use and behaviour at the site are important factors to consider when assessing potential risk at solar facilities [41]; [42].

Consistent with previous monitoring programmes [14,17], most fatalities were inferred from feather spots, making it difficult to determine the cause of death. There was no evidence that birds were responding to polarised light [12]. Studies on window collisions [43,44] suggest that collision mortality could be reduced by fitting solar panels with contrasting bands and/or spatial gaps [16] to increase panel visibility and reduce the likelihood of birds perceiving the solar field as a water body (lake effect) [14,16,45]. However, contrasting bands might reduce energy output [16,45] and thus increase the area required to generate power. More information on the severity and cause of fatalities is required before such mitigation measures can be recommended with confidence.

Large-bodied birds and monitor lizards were trapped between the ribbon mesh and electric fence. This is a site-specific problem linked to the double fence design; few fence-related fatalities have been reported at solar facilities with single-fence designs (e.g. Ref. [46]). No fatalities were documented among the power lines, substation, or evaporation pond, most likely due to the scarcity of large-bodied birds, and/or the short study period. Bird flight diverters can be used to increase the visibility of powerlines erected at facilities [19]. Such devices can reduce powerline collisions by 50–80% [19], although their efficacy varies among bird groups (e.g. Ref. [47]). Jenkins et al. [19] suggest that devices should be at least 20 cm long and spaced every 5–10 m along earth wires or conductors.

Another potential method to reduce collision risk is to reduce attractiveness of PV facilities is by clearing vegetation between panels to decrease the availability of food and nesting sites [14]. However, this might have other ecological consequences as vegetation removal exacerbates habitat loss, which is perhaps the most significant threat to biodiversity from solar energy facilities [11,48]. Our bird community studies suggest that it is better to provide a beneficial environment for at least some bird species, but it would be better to locate PV facilities in areas with low biodiversity value, away from sensitive or important bird habitats [7,11,49].

The lack of standardisation in data collection protocols, reporting units, and bias correction provides sparse and inconsistent

Table 4
Variables used per size class, search interval, and sample area to calculate the overall annual bird fatalities at the Jasper PV solar facility in the Northern Cape, South Africa. This includes number detected (c), searcher efficiency (p), carcass persistence (r), and detection probability (g).

Infrastructure	Size	Search interval (days)	Area covered (%)	Duration (days)	c (%)	p (%)	r (%)	g (%)
SPUs	Small	4	28	31	1	71	57	40
		7	28	52	1	71	53	38
		14	27	45	1	71	40	28
	Medium/large	4	28	31	2	98	87	85
		7	28	52	1	98	87	85
		14	27	45	1	98	80	78
Perimeter fence and evaporation pond	Small	4	100	31	0	–	–	–
		7	100	52	0	–	–	–
		14	100	45	0	–	–	–
	Medium/large	4	100	31	1	98	87	85
		7	100	52	0	–	–	–
		14	100	45	0	–	–	–
Total					8			

Please cite this article in press as: E. Visser, et al., Assessing the impacts of a utility-scale photovoltaic solar energy facility on birds in the Northern Cape, South Africa, Renewable Energy (2018), <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.renene.2018.08.106>

ARTICLE IN PRESS

8

E. Visser et al. / Renewable Energy xxx (2018) 1–10

avian-fatality data records for solar facilities [14,17,25]. Comparing avian mortality rates among PV facilities is complicated by sampling at different geographic scales and temporal periods. In order to fully understand the risk of collision mortality among solar facilities and other sources of electricity generation, fatality estimates need to be calculated through standardised protocols in order to account for potential biases and provide meaningful comparisons through estimates per GWh or MW [17,25,50]. The extrapolated estimate of 2.42 fatalities·GWh⁻¹ may be an overestimate because some feather spots may not have represented a fatality, and some fatalities might not have resulted from the facility (i.e. occurred due to other causes). Conversely, observer bias estimates likely are optimistic, because only fresh carcasses were searched for, and observers knew they were being tested, likely increasing their vigilance relative to routine monitoring searches. The short study period could not account for seasonal and inter-annual variation, which could affect carcass monitoring, bird activity levels, and collision risk/mortality. Therefore, there is a need to collate and analyse data across spatial and temporal scales to produce robust and comparable results for the compilation of appropriate mitigation protocols to alleviate any adverse effects on species of concern and their habitats [17,31].

4.3. Monitoring challenges

Challenges to monitoring bird mortalities included differences in carcass detection in relation to bird size and location. Smaller carcasses adjacent to the SPUs were more difficult to detect due to denser vegetation cover and the panels obscuring ground visibility. The persistence trials indicated that carcass removal rates were greatest in the first week, and that small bird carcasses were removed faster because they are more easily carried away by the relatively small scavengers that could access the facility. Larger predators such as black-backed jackals *Canis mesomelas* or caracal *Caracal caracal*, which could carry off larger bird carcasses, were prevented from accessing the site by the fence. Our results highlight the need for including bird size in searcher efficiency and carcass persistence trials. The rapid removal of small carcasses suggests that there is little value in sampling at intervals of two weeks or more for these species, whereas larger species might be detected for longer. To ensure robust results, we recommend searching at least weekly during post-construction monitoring. However, persistence rates may vary between sites and should be adapted accordingly.

4.4. Recommendations for future research

We recommend using Before-After Control-Impact (BACI) study designs to assess how utility-scale PV developments impact bird communities during pre-construction through to the operational phase. A study in California found that raptor abundance was higher pre-construction than post-construction, suggesting that raptors avoid facilities once they are operational [51]. Investigating the underlying mechanisms (e.g. food availability, habitat availability, noise disturbance) that drive indirect effects on bird populations at pre-construction stage [51], can inform post-construction management and future developments. We recommend that future studies include seasonal and/or wet-dry sampling to assess temporal and spatial variation in bird fatalities. Future studies should also assess if solar facilities attract invertebrates, potentially influencing community assemblages with cascading ecological repercussions [14]. Further research is also required to assess the impact that different vegetation management strategies have on bird communities. Comparisons of collision impact mortality rates between different solar energy technologies (e.g. fixed-

tilt versus single-axis tracker mounting) also are needed. The advantages and disadvantages of these technologies, including the risk for bird collisions, can be used to inform the design of future PV facilities. Lastly, it is essential to assess the cumulative impacts of utility-scale PV developments within a region. Although the impacts of a single facility might be relatively trivial, the environmental impacts can be compounded when multiple developments are erected, with unknown consequences on birds in the surrounding region [52].

5. Conclusions

The rapid expansion of utility-scale solar facilities across southern Africa raises concerns about cumulative impacts. The Northern Cape Province, which is the preferred area for utility-scale solar energy facility development, hosts a range of specialist, endemic and range-restricted species, including some of conservation concern [7,53–56]. However, continued reliance on fossil-fuel consumption may result in global costs to bird populations that outweigh any effects of the industry. The apparent negative impacts of PV facilities should not hamper efforts aimed at reconciling increases in renewable energy generation with biodiversity conservation. Like other energy sources, the impact of PV facilities on birds is likely to differ on a case-by-case basis [9]. PV facilities replacing previously degraded lands can play an important role in promoting biodiversity [39], while the opposite is generally the case with developments in pristine or near-pristine habitats.

Acknowledgements

We acknowledge SolarReserve for allowing access to conduct the research at their Jasper PV facility. Funding and necessary resources for this study were provided by the FitzPatrick Institute of African Ornithology at the University of Cape Town and the Hans Hoheisen Charitable Trust.

Appendix A. List of bird species by size class and number used in the searcher efficiency and carcass persistence trials at the Jasper PV facility in the Northern Cape, South Africa.

Size class	Bird species (mass g)	Searcher efficiency	Carcass persistence	
Small (<100 g)	Lark-like bunting <i>Emberiza impetuanii</i> (17 g)	2	0	
	Yellow canary <i>Crithagra flaviventris</i> ¹ (17 g)	1	1	
	Southern red bishop <i>Euplectes orix</i> ² (24 g)	4	4	
	Fawn-coloured lark <i>Calendulauda africanoides</i> (25 g)	3	3	
	House sparrow <i>Passer domesticus</i> (28 g)	0	5	
	Namaqua dove <i>Oena capensis</i> (38 g)	5	5	
	White-browed sparrow-weaver <i>Plocepasser mahali</i> (47 g)	1	0	
	Common quail <i>Coturnix coturnix</i> (95 g)	0	12	
	Medium (100–1000 g)	Blacksmith lapwing <i>Vanellus armatus</i> (165 g)	2	2
		Crowned lapwing <i>Vanellus coronatus</i> (185 g)	1	1
Green pigeon <i>Treron calvus</i> (230 g)		4	5	
Feral pigeon <i>Columba livia</i> (385 g)		3	2	
Large (>1000 g)		Hadeda ibis <i>Bostrychia hagedash</i> (1250 g)	4	5

¹ adult male.

² one breeding plumage male and three females/eclipse males.

Please cite this article in press as: E. Visser, et al., Assessing the impacts of a utility-scale photovoltaic solar energy facility on birds in the Northern Cape, South Africa, Renewable Energy (2018), <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.renene.2018.08.106>

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

ARTICLE IN PRESS

E. Visser et al. / Renewable Energy xxx (2018) 1–10

9

Appendix B. List of bird species recorded at the Jasper PV facility, boundary, and untransformed land in the Northern Cape, South Africa (✓ = recorded).

Common name	Scientific name	Solar facility	Boundary	Untransformed land
African red-eyed bulbul	<i>Pycnonotus nigricans</i>	✓	✓	✓
Alpine swift	<i>Tachymarpis melba</i>	✓	✓	✓
Ant-eating chat	<i>Myrmecocichla formicivora</i>	✓	✓	✓
Barn swallow	<i>Hirundo rustica</i>	✓	✓	✓
Black-chested prinia	<i>Prinia flavicans</i>	✓	✓	✓
Black-throated canary	<i>Crithagra atrogularis</i>	✓	✓	✓
Bokmakierie	<i>Telophorus zeylonus</i>	✓	✓	✓
Buffy pipit	<i>Anthus vaalensis</i>	✓	✓	✓
Burchell's courser	<i>Cursorius rufus</i>	✓	✓	✓
Cape bunting	<i>Emberiza capensis</i>	✓	✓	✓
Cape penduline-tit	<i>Anthoscopus minutus</i>	✓	✓	✓
Cape sparrow	<i>Passer melanurus</i>	✓	✓	✓
Cape turtle dove	<i>Streptopelia capicola</i>	✓	✓	✓
Cape wagtail	<i>Motacilla capensis</i>	✓	✓	✓
Chat flycatcher	<i>Bradornis infuscatus</i>	✓	✓	✓
Chestnut-vented tit-babbler	<i>Sylvia subcaeruleum</i>	✓	✓	✓
Common southern fiscal	<i>Lanius collaris</i>	✓	✓	✓
Crowned lapwing	<i>Vanellus coronatus</i>	✓	✓	✓
Desert cisticola	<i>Cisticola aridulus</i>	✓	✓	✓
Eastern clapper lark	<i>Mirafra fasciolata</i>	✓	✓	✓
European bee-eater	<i>Merops apiaster</i>	✓	✓	✓
Familiar chat	<i>Cercomela familiaris</i>	✓	✓	✓
Fawn-coloured lark	<i>Calendulauda africanaoides</i>	✓	✓	✓
Fiscal flycatcher	<i>Sigelus silens</i>	✓	✓	✓
Greater-striped swallow	<i>Cecropis cucullata</i>	✓	✓	✓
Grey-backed cisticola	<i>Cisticola subruficapilla</i>	✓	✓	✓
Helmeted guineafowl	<i>Numida meleagris</i>	✓	✓	✓
House sparrow	<i>Passer domesticus</i>	✓	✓	✓
Kalahari scrub-robin	<i>Cercotrichas paena</i>	✓	✓	✓
Karoo scrub-robin	<i>Cercotrichas coryphaeus</i>	✓	✓	✓
Laughing dove	<i>Streptopelia senegalensis</i>	✓	✓	✓
Little swift	<i>Apus affinis</i>	✓	✓	✓
Namaqua dove	<i>Oena capensis</i>	✓	✓	✓
Namaqua sandgrouse	<i>Pterocles namaqua</i>	✓	✓	✓
Neddicky	<i>Cisticola fulvicapilla</i>	✓	✓	✓
Northern black korhaan	<i>Afrotis afraoides</i>	✓	✓	✓
Orange river francolin	<i>Scleroptila gutturalis</i>	✓	✓	✓
Pied crow	<i>Corvus albus</i>	✓	✓	✓
Plain-backed pipit	<i>Anthus leucophrys</i>	✓	✓	✓
Red-backed shrike	<i>Lanius collurio</i>	✓	✓	✓
Red-billed quelea	<i>Quelea quelea</i>	✓	✓	✓
Red-crested korhaan	<i>Lophotis ruficrista</i>	✓	✓	✓
Rock kestrel	<i>Falco rupicolus</i>	✓	✓	✓
Rock martin	<i>Ptyonoprogne fuligula</i>	✓	✓	✓
Scaly-feathered finch	<i>Sporopipes squamifrons</i>	✓	✓	✓
Southern red bishop	<i>Euplectes orix</i>	✓	✓	✓
Spike-heeled lark	<i>Chersomanes albofasciata</i>	✓	✓	✓
Spotted thick-knee	<i>Burhinus capensis</i>	✓	✓	✓
Violet-eared waxbill	<i>Granatina granatinus</i>	✓	✓	✓
White-backed mousebird	<i>Colius colius</i>	✓	✓	✓
White-rumped swift	<i>Apus caffer</i>	✓	✓	✓
Yellow canary	<i>Crithagra flaviventris</i>	✓	✓	✓
Yellow-bellied eremomela	<i>Eremomela icteropygialis</i>	✓	✓	✓

References

- [1] C. Fant, C.A. Schlosser, K. Strzepek, The impact of climate change on wind and solar resources in Southern Africa, *Appl. Energy* 161 (2016) 556–564.
- [2] J. Burck, F. Marten, C. Bals, Climate Change Performance Index: Results 2016, Germanwatch and Climate Action Network Europe, Berlin, 2016.
- [3] A. Eberhard, J. Kolker, J. Leigland, South Africa's Renewable Energy IPP Procurement Programme: Success Factors and Lessons, PPIAF, Washington, D.C., 2014.
- [4] DoE (Department of Energy), Integrated Resource Plan for Electricity 2010–2030, 2011. http://www.energy.gov.za/IRP/irpfiles/IRP2010_2030_Final_Report_20110325.pdf.
- [5] DoE (Department of Energy), State of Renewable Energy in South Africa, Department of Energy, Pretoria, 2015.
- [6] C. Silinga, P. Gauché, J. Rudman, T. Cebecauer, The South African REIPPP two-tier CSP tariff: implications for a proposed hybrid CSP peaking system, *Energy Procedia* 69 (2015) 1431–1440.
- [7] T.P. Fluri, The potential of concentrating solar power in South Africa, *Energy* 37 (2009) 5075–5080.
- [8] T. Tsoutsos, N. Frantzeskaki, V. Gekas, Environmental impacts from solar energy technologies, *Energy Pol.* 33 (2005) 289–296.
- [9] J.E. Lovich, J.R. Ennen, Wildlife conservation and solar energy development in the desert southwest, United States, *Bioscience* 61 (2011) 982–992.
- [10] D. Turney, V. Fthenakis, Environmental impacts from the installation and operation of large-scale solar power plants, *Renew. Sustain. Energy Rev.* 15 (2011) 3261–3270.
- [11] R.R. Hernandez, S.B. Easter, M.L. Murphy-Mariscal, E.T. Maestre, M. Tavassoli,

Please cite this article in press as: E. Visser, et al., Assessing the impacts of a utility-scale photovoltaic solar energy facility on birds in the Northern Cape, South Africa, *Renewable Energy* (2018), <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.renene.2018.08.106>

ARTICLE IN PRESS

10

E. Visser et al. / Renewable Energy xxx (2018) 1–10

- E.B. Allen, C.W. Barrows, J. Belnap, R. Ochoa-Hueso, S. Ravi, M.F. Allen, Environmental impacts of utility-scale solar energy, *Renew. Sustain. Energy Rev.* 29 (2014) 766–779.
- [12] T.L. DeVault, T.W. Seamans, J.A. Schmidt, J.L. Belant, B.F. Blackwell, N. Mooers, L.A. Tyson, L. Van Pelt, Bird use of solar photovoltaic installations at US airports: implications for aviation safety, *Landscape Urban Plann.* 122 (2014) 122–128.
- [13] Harvey and Associates, California Valley Solar Ranch Project Avian and Bat Protection Plan: Quarterly Post-construction Fatality Report, 2014, 16 November 2013–15 February 2014. Unpublished report to HPR II, PLC, California Valley Solar Ranch, San Luis Obispo.
- [14] R.A. Kagan, T.C. Viner, P.W. Trail, E.O. Espinoza, Avian Mortality at Solar Energy Facilities in Southern California: a Preliminary Analysis, Unpublished report to US National Fish and Wildlife Forensic Laboratory, Ashland, 2014.
- [15] G. Horváth, G. Kriska, P. Malik, B. Robertson, Polarized light pollution: a new kind of ecological photo pollution, *Front. Ecol. Environ.* 7 (2009) 317–325.
- [16] G. Horváth, M. Blahó, A. Egri, G. Kriska, I. Seres, B. Robertson, Reducing the maladaptive attractiveness of solar panels to polarotactic insects, *Conserv. Biol.* 24 (2010) 1644–1653.
- [17] L.J. Walston, K.E. Rollins, K.E. LaGory, K.P. Smith, S.A. Meyers, A preliminary assessment of avian mortality at utility-scale solar energy facilities in the United States, *Renew. Energy* 92 (2016) 405–414.
- [18] K. Bevanger, Bird interactions with utility structures: collision and electrocution, causes and mitigating measures, *Ibis* 136 (1994) 412–425.
- [19] A.R. Jenkins, J.J. Smallie, M. Diamond, Avian collisions with power lines: a global review of causes and mitigation with a South African perspective, *Bird. Conserv. Int.* 20 (2010) 263–278.
- [20] R.N. Lehman, P.L. Kennedy, J.A. Savidge, The state of the art in raptor electrocution research: a global review, *Biol. Conserv.* 136 (2007) 159–174.
- [21] L. Mucina, M.C. Rutherford, The vegetation of South Africa, Lesotho and Swaziland, *Strelitzia* 19 (807) (2006).
- [22] M.R. Taylor, F. Peacock, R.M. Wanless, The 2015 Eskom Red Data Book of Birds of South Africa, Lesotho, and Swaziland, *BirdLife South Africa*, Johannesburg, 2015.
- [23] SABAP2 (Southern African Bird Atlas Project 2), 2015. Available from: <http://sabap2.adu.org.za/> (accessed January 2016).
- [24] C.J. Bibby, N.D. Burgess, D.A. Hill, S.H. Mustoe, *Bird Census Techniques*, second ed., Academic Press, London, 2000.
- [25] M. Huso, T. Dietsch, C. Nicolai, Mortality Monitoring Design for Utility-scale Solar Power Facilities. Prepared in Cooperation with the U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, 2016. Open-File Report 2016–1087.
- [26] M. Strickland, E.B. Arnett, W.P. Erickson, D.H. Johnson, G.D. Johnson, M.L. Morrison, J.A. Shaffer, W. Warren-Hicks, *Comprehensive Guide to Studying Wind Energy/wildlife Interactions*, National Wind Coordinating Collaborative, Washington, D.C., 2011.
- [27] J.M. Shaw, A.R. Jenkins, J.J. Smallie, P.G. Ryan, Modelling power-line collision risk for the Blue Crane *Anthropoides paradiseus* in South Africa, *Ibis* 152 (2010) 590–599.
- [28] I. Barrios, A. Rodríguez, Behavioural and environmental correlates of soaring-bird mortality at on-shore wind turbines, *J. Appl. Ecol.* 41 (2004) 72–81.
- [29] K.S. Smallwood, Comparing bird and bat fatality-rate estimates among North American wind-energy projects, *Wildl. Soc. Bull.* 37 (2013) 19–33.
- [30] K.S. Smallwood, Estimating wind turbine-caused bird mortality, *J. Wildl. Manag.* 71 (2007) 2781–2791.
- [31] A.R. Jenkins, S. Ralston-Paton, H.A. Smit-Robinson, *Birds and Solar Energy Best Practice Guidelines*, BirdLife South Africa, Johannesburg, 2017.
- [32] C.J. Whelan, M.L. Dilger, D. Robson, N. Hallyn, S. Dilger, Effects of olfactory cues on artificial-nest experiments, *Auk* 111 (1994) 945–952.
- [33] S.T. Buckland, D.R. Anderson, K.P. Burnham, J.L. Laake, D.L. Borchers, L. Thomas, *Introduction to Distance Sampling*, Oxford University Press, Oxford, 2001.
- [34] P. Caplat, J. Fonderlick, Area mediated shifts in bird community composition: a study on a fragmented Mediterranean grassland, *Biodivers. Conserv.* 18 (2009) 2979–2995.
- [35] P.A.R. Hockey, W.R.J. Dean, P.G. Ryan, Roberts - *Birds of Southern Africa*, seventh ed., The Trustees of the John Voelcker Bird Book Fund, Cape Town, 2005.
- [36] K. Bevanger, Biological and conservation aspects of bird mortality caused by electric power lines, *Biol. Conserv.* 86 (1998) 67–76.
- [37] M.M.P. Huso, An estimator of wildlife fatality from observed carcasses, *Environmetrics* 22 (2011) 318–329.
- [38] W.R.J. Dean, Factors affecting bird diversity patterns in the Karoo, South Africa, *South Afr. J. Sci.* 96 (2000) 609–616.
- [39] T. Peschel, *Solar Parks – Opportunities for Biodiversity: a Report on Biodiversity in and Around Ground-mounted Photovoltaic Plants*, German Renewable Energies Agency, Berlin, 2010.
- [40] A. Armstrong, J. Waldron, J. Whitaker, N.J. Ostle, Wind farm and solar park effects on plant–soil carbon cycling: uncertain impacts of changes in ground-level microclimate, *Global Change Biol.* 20 (2014) 1699–1706.
- [41] R.L. Anderson, N. Neumann, J. Tom, W.P. Erickson, M.D. Strickland, M. Bourassa, K.J. Sernka, Avian Monitoring and Risk Assessment at the Tehachapi Pass Wind Resource Area: Period of Performance: October 2, 1996–May 27, 1998, Unpublished report to National Renewable Energy Laboratory, California, 2004.
- [42] W.P. Kuvlesky, L.A. Brennan, M.L. Morrison, K.K. Boydston, B.M. Ballard, F.C. Bryant, Wind energy development and wildlife conservation: challenges and opportunities, *J. Wildl. Manag.* 71 (2007) 2487–2498.
- [43] D. Klem, Glass: a deadly conservation issue for birds, *Bird Obs.* 34 (2006) 73–81.
- [44] S.R. Loss, T. Will, S.S. Loss, P.P. Marra, Bird-building collisions in the United States: estimates of annual mortality and species vulnerability, *Condor* 116 (2014) 8–23.
- [45] M. Grippo, J.W. Hayse, B.L.O. O'Connor, Solar energy development and aquatic ecosystems in the southwestern United States: potential impacts, mitigation, and research needs, *Environ. Manag.* 55 (2015) 244–256.
- [46] Harvey and Associates, Ivanpah Solar Electric Generating System Avian and Bat Protection Plan: 2013–2014 Annual Report. Unpublished Report to HPR II, PLC, Ivanpah Solar Energy, Fresno, 2015.
- [47] G.R. Martin, J. Shaw, Bird collisions with power lines: failing to see the way ahead? *Biol. Conserv.* 143 (2010) 2695–2702.
- [48] T. Guerin, A case study identifying and mitigating the environmental and community impacts from construction of a utility-scale solar photovoltaic power plant in eastern Australia, *Sol. Energy* 146 (2017) 94–104.
- [49] A. Santangeli, T. Toivonen, F.M. Pouzols, M. Pogson, A. Hastings, P. Smith, A. Moilanen, Global change synergies and trade-offs between renewable energy and biodiversity, *GCB Bioenergy* 8 (2016) 941–951.
- [50] B.K. Sovacool, Contextualizing avian mortality: a preliminary appraisal of bird and bat fatalities from wind, fossil-fuel, and nuclear electricity, *Energy Pol.* 37 (2009) 2241–2248.
- [51] J.A. Smith, J.F. Dwyer, Avian interactions with renewable energy infrastructure: an update, *Condor* 118 (2016) 411–423.
- [52] K.A. Moore-O'Leary, R.R. Hernandez, D.S. Johnston, S.R. Abella, K.E. Tanner, A.C. Swanson, J. Kreidler, J.E. Lovich, Sustainability of utility-scale solar energy – critical ecological concepts, *Front. Ecol. Environ.* 15 (2018) 385–394.
- [53] M.D. Anderson, Raptor conservation in the northern Cape Province, South Africa, *Ostrich* 71 (2000) 25–32.
- [54] W.R.J. Dean, W.R. Siegfried, The protection of endemic and nomadic avian diversity in the Karoo, South Africa, *S. Afr. J. Wildl. Res.* 27 (1997) 11–21.
- [55] V.P. Khavhagali, Importance, threats, status and conservation challenges of biodiversity in Northern Cape, *Grassland Soc. South Afr.* 10 (2010) 14–17.
- [56] A. Pegels, Renewable energy in South Africa: potentials, barriers and options for support, *Energy Pol.* 38 (2010) 4945–4954.

Please cite this article in press as: E. Visser, et al., Assessing the impacts of a utility-scale photovoltaic solar energy facility on birds in the Northern Cape, South Africa, *Renewable Energy* (2018), <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.renene.2018.08.106>

EXHIBIT 3



Avian interactions with renewable energy infrastructure: An update

Author(s): Jennifer A. Smith and James F. Dwyer

Source: The Condor, 118(2):411-423.

Published By: American Ornithological Society

<https://doi.org/10.1650/CONDOR-15-61.1>

URL: <http://www.bioone.org/doi/full/10.1650/CONDOR-15-61.1>

BioOne (www.bioone.org) is a nonprofit, online aggregation of core research in the biological, ecological, and environmental sciences. BioOne provides a sustainable online platform for over 170 journals and books published by nonprofit societies, associations, museums, institutions, and presses.

Your use of this PDF, the BioOne Web site, and all posted and associated content indicates your acceptance of BioOne's Terms of Use, available at www.bioone.org/page/terms_of_use.

Usage of BioOne content is strictly limited to personal, educational, and non-commercial use. Commercial inquiries or rights and permissions requests should be directed to the individual publisher as copyright holder.

BioOne sees sustainable scholarly publishing as an inherently collaborative enterprise connecting authors, nonprofit publishers, academic institutions, research libraries, and research funders in the common goal of maximizing access to critical research.



REVIEW

Avian interactions with renewable energy infrastructure: An update

Jennifer A. Smith^{1,a,*} and James F. Dwyer²

¹ School of Natural Resources, University of Nebraska–Lincoln, Lincoln, Nebraska, USA

² EDM International, Fort Collins, Colorado, USA

^a Current address: Department of Biological Sciences, Virginia Polytechnic Institute and State University, Blacksburg, Virginia, USA

* Corresponding author: drjensmith1@gmail.com

Submitted April 15, 2015; Accepted February 23, 2016; Published April 20, 2016

ABSTRACT

Energy infrastructure is widespread worldwide. Renewable energy technologies, which are expanding their footprint on the landscape and their contribution to energy availability, represent a different kind of infrastructure from extractive energy technologies. Although renewable energy sources may offer a ‘greener alternative’ to traditional extractive energy sources, mounting evidence suggests that renewable energy infrastructure, and the transmission lines needed to convey energy from renewable energy facilities to users, may impact birds. Peer-reviewed literature historically has focused on the direct effects of electrocution and, to a lesser extent, collisions with overhead power systems, and on avian collisions at wind energy facilities, with less consideration of indirect effects or other energy sectors. Here, we review studies that have examined direct and indirect effects on birds at utility-scale onshore wind- and solar-energy facilities, including their associated transmission lines. Although both direct and indirect effects appear site-, species-, and infrastructure-specific, generalities across energy sectors are apparent. For example, large-bodied species with high wing loading and relatively low maneuverability appear to be especially susceptible to direct effects of tall structures, and the risk of collision is likely greater when structures are placed perpendicular to flight paths or in areas of high use. Given that all infrastructure types result in direct loss or fragmentation of habitat and may affect the distribution of predators, indirect effects mediated by these mechanisms may be pervasive across energy facilities. When considered together, the direct and indirect effects of renewable energy facilities, and the transmission lines serving these facilities, are likely cumulative. Ultimately, cross-facility and cross-taxon meta-analyses will be necessary to fully understand the cumulative impacts of energy infrastructure on birds. Siting these facilities in a way that minimizes avian impacts will require an expanded understanding of how birds perceive facilities and the mechanisms underlying direct and indirect effects.

Keywords: avian, direct effects, indirect effects, mitigation, power line, solar, wind

Actualización de las interacciones entre aves y las estructuras de energía renovable

RESUMEN

La infraestructura energética está ampliamente distribuida en todo el mundo. Las tecnologías de energía renovable están expandiendo su huella en el paisaje y su contribución a la disponibilidad de energía, y representan un tipo diferente de infraestructura a la de las tecnologías extractivas de energía. Aunque las fuentes de energía renovable ofrecen una “alternativa más verde” en comparación con las fuentes tradicionales de extracción de energía, existe bastante evidencia que sugiere que la infraestructura de energía renovable y las líneas de transmisión necesarias para transportar la energía hacia los usuarios podrían afectar a las aves. La literatura científica tradicionalmente se ha enfocado en los efectos directos de la electrocución y, en menor medida, en las colisiones con los sistemas aéreos de energía y con las estructuras de energía eólica. En cambio, ha habido escasa consideración de sus efectos indirectos y de otros sectores energéticos. En este trabajo revisamos estudios que investigaron los efectos directos e indirectos sobre las aves a la escala de instalaciones terrestres de energía eólica y solar, incluyendo sus líneas de transmisión. Aunque los efectos directos e indirectos parecen ser específicos para cada sitio, especie y tipo de energía, existen generalidades evidentes entre diferentes sectores energéticos. Por ejemplo, las especies de mayor tamaño, con alta carga alar y maniobrabilidad relativamente baja parecen ser especialmente susceptibles a los efectos directos de las estructuras altas, y el riesgo de colisión probablemente es mayor cuando las estructuras se ubican perpendiculares al sentido del vuelo o en áreas con alto uso. Dado que todos los tipos de infraestructura resultan en la pérdida directa del hábitat o en su fragmentación y podrían afectar la distribución de los depredadores, los efectos indirectos mediados por estos mecanismos pueden ser comunes entre diferentes instalaciones energéticas. Cuando se consideran en conjunto, los efectos directos e indirectos en las instalaciones de energía renovable y en las líneas de transmisión asociadas probablemente son acumulativos. Finalmente, será necesario hacer meta análisis a través de varios tipos de instalaciones y taxones para entender completamente los impactos acumulativos de la infraestructura energética

© 2016 Cooper Ornithological Society. ISSN 0010-5422, electronic ISSN 1938-5129

Direct all requests to reproduce journal content to the Central Ornithology Publication Office at aoucospubs@gmail.com

sobre las aves. La localización de estas instalaciones de forma que minimice el impacto sobre las aves requerirá un mayor entendimiento acerca de cómo las aves perciben las instalaciones y de los mecanismos que subyacen a los efectos directos e indirectos.

Palabras clave: aves, efectos directos, efectos indirectos, eólico, líneas de energía, mitigación, solar

Concerns regarding the depletion of fossil fuels, global climate change, and energy security have triggered rapid growth in the use of renewable energy technologies. For example, in the United States (U.S.), wind energy capacity increased by ~140% from 25,000 megawatts (MW) in 2008 to >61,000 MW in 2013 (American Wind Energy Association 2014). Collectively, ~13% of U.S. electricity generated in 2014 was derived from renewable energy sources (e.g., biomass [1.7%], geothermal [0.4%], hydroelectric [6.0%], solar [0.4%], and wind [4.4%]; U.S. Energy Information Administration 2015a). Continued growth of the wind energy sector is predicted to meet the U.S.'s wind energy target of 20% of all energy used by 2030 (U.S. Department of Energy 2008). Although government targets are centered on wind energy, the expansion of other renewable energy sectors also is expected (U.S. Energy Information Administration 2015b). In particular, projections suggest that the solar energy sector could meet 14% of electricity demands in the contiguous U.S. by 2030 and 27% by 2050 (U.S. Department of Energy 2012).

Renewable energy as a 'greener alternative' to the combustion of fossil fuels offers important environmental benefits over traditional energy sources, such as reductions in greenhouse gas emissions (Panwar et al. 2011). Yet, increasing evidence of direct and indirect effects has raised concerns regarding the potential impacts of renewable energy infrastructure on birds. Avian collisions with wind turbines (i.e. direct effects) are well documented and have received the most attention to date (e.g., Smallwood and Thelander 2008, Loss et al. 2013, Morinha et al. 2014). In comparison, studies of the direct effects of other types of renewable energy infrastructure on birds have been limited (but see McCrary et al. 1986, Lovich and Ennen 2011). Further, relatively few studies have considered the potential for indirect effects on avian behavior, spatial ecology, or demographics resulting from increased disturbance, changes in trophic interactions, or changes in habitat availability and connectivity (reviewed by Drewitt and Langston 2006, Zwart et al. 2016a). Renewable energy infrastructure often is accompanied by the construction of new transmission lines to connect renewable energy facilities to the existing power line network. Thus, the direct and indirect effects of multiple infrastructure types at renewable energy facilities need to be considered to identify the cumulative effects of a national (and global) transition from extractive to renewable energy production.

Of the studies that have assessed interactions between renewable energy infrastructure and birds, many have primarily targeted specific management crises, often focusing on species of conservation concern (e.g., Greater Sage-Grouse [*Centrocercus urophasianus*]: LeBeau et al. 2014; Greater Prairie-Chicken [*Tympanuchus cupido*]: Smith et al. 2016) in areas targeted for development (e.g., the Great Plains of North America; Harrison 2015, Whalen 2015, Winder et al. 2015). Thus, studies have been necessarily limited and inconsistent in the focal species addressed, experimental design, and study site. As a consequence, developing general siting guidelines and mitigation strategies for new facilities remains challenging. Given the projected increase in renewable energy infrastructure throughout the U.S. (U.S. Department of Energy 2008, U.S. Energy Information Administration 2015b), it is critical that we develop a more comprehensive understanding of the effects of renewable energy infrastructure on birds so that informed siting guidelines can be developed and implemented.

Here, we review recent studies of the direct and indirect effects on birds from utility-scale onshore wind- and solar-energy facilities and their accompanying transmission lines. We focused on these energy sectors because of their projected increase in the U.S. (U.S. Department of Energy 2008, U.S. Energy Information Administration 2015b). Our goals were to: (1) provide an up-to-date and consolidated summary of direct and indirect impacts of utility-scale onshore wind- and solar-energy infrastructure and associated power lines on birds based on peer-reviewed literature; (2) use our findings to inform siting guidelines; and (3) highlight important knowledge gaps and areas for future research.

KNOWN IMPACTS OF UTILITY-SCALE ONSHORE WIND- AND SOLAR-ENERGY INFRASTRUCTURE ON BIRDS

To summarize the impacts of utility-scale renewable energy infrastructure, we conducted a literature review to identify studies that empirically tested the effects of energy infrastructure on birds (i.e. not commentaries or predictive studies). We did so by using combinations of the following search terms in Web of Science (formerly ISI Web of Knowledge; Thomson Reuters, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, USA): avian, bird, collision, conservation, electrocution, photovoltaic cell, renewable energy infrastructure, solar energy, transmission power line, wind energy, wind farm, and wind resource area.

Onshore Wind Energy

Direct effects. The direct effects of wind energy development on birds have received considerable attention (e.g., Smallwood and Thelander 2008, Loss et al. 2013, Erickson et al. 2014). Collisions between birds and onshore wind turbines result in impact trauma, which can result directly in death or render birds more susceptible to predation. Collisions have been documented for a wide range of taxa, including ducks (Johnson et al. 2002), grouse (Zeiler and Grünschachner-Berger 2009), raptors (De Lucas et al. 2008), and songbirds (Morinha et al. 2014). Of specific concern are fatalities of species of conservation concern (e.g., Western Burrowing Owl [*Athene cunicularia hypugaea*]; Smallwood et al. 2007) and species with small populations, delayed maturity, long lifespans, and low reproductive rates, for which even a few mortalities can have population-level effects (e.g., Golden Eagle [*Aquila chrysaetos*]; Lovich 2015; White-tailed Eagle [*Haliaeetus albicilla*]; Dahl et al. 2012). While the number of birds affected is uncertain (Pagel et al. 2013), estimates adjusted for searcher detection and scavenger removal suggest that between 140,000 and 328,000 birds are killed annually by collisions with turbines at wind energy facilities in the contiguous U.S. (Loss et al. 2013). For songbirds in particular, fatalities at wind energy facilities in the U.S. and Canada are estimated to be between 134,000 and 230,000 annually (Erickson et al. 2014). Avian collisions with turbines also have been documented outside the U.S. (e.g., Australia: Hull et al. 2013; Canada: Zimmerling et al. 2013; Japan: Kitano and Shiraki 2013; South Africa: Doty and Martin 2013; Western Europe: Everaert and Stienen 2007, De Lucas et al. 2012, Morinha et al. 2014), suggesting that the direct effects of wind energy facilities are of concern globally.

Intuitively, mortality rates at wind energy facilities should be related to avian abundance (Carrete et al. 2012), but a more complex suite of site-specific factors may be important (De Lucas et al. 2008, Marques et al. 2014). For example, habitats or prey that promote foraging at wind energy facilities are likely to increase collision rates (Barrios and Rodríguez 2004, Smallwood et al. 2007). Collisions may also increase when turbines are sited on landscape features, including cliffs and steep slopes, that are regularly used by hunting or migrating birds (e.g., Black Kite [*Milvus migrans*]; Kitano and Shiraki 2013). Weather may further increase collision risk when visibility around turbines is reduced (Kerlinger et al. 2010). For species that exploit thermals, the risk of collision may increase during weather that forces birds to gain lift from topographical features near wind turbines (Barrios and Rodríguez 2004, De Lucas et al. 2008). Collisions during migration may be particularly important because they have the potential to indirectly affect breeding populations far beyond the wind energy facility. Because most conservation efforts in North

America are focused on breeding habitat, migration mortality can be a cryptic and often unrecognized effect of wind turbines.

Collision rates can additionally be affected by the design features of wind turbines. For example, collision rates between Western Burrowing Owls and wind turbines were highest at vertical axis towers, lower at tubular towers, and lowest at lattice towers, corresponding with a decline in the ability to see through the infrastructure type (Smallwood et al. 2007). Conversely, mortality rates of Eurasian Kestrels (*Falco tinnunculus*) and Eurasian Griffons (*Gyps fulvus*) were equivalent between tubular and lattice towers at a wind energy facility in the Straits of Gibraltar (Barrios and Rodríguez 2004). As turbine height increases, species that rely on lift for flight may become more susceptible to collisions (e.g., Eurasian Griffons; De Lucas et al. 2008), as may species that typically fly at higher altitudes (Loss et al. 2013). Turbine rotor diameter may also increase mortality rates through increasing the area within which birds are at risk (Loss et al. 2013; but see Barclay et al. 2007). For species attracted to artificial light sources (e.g., nocturnal migrants; Gauthreaux and Belser 2006), the use of steady-burning lights at facilities may increase mortality rates (Kerlinger et al. 2010). However, the use of flashing red lights at wind energy facilities, as recommended by the Federal Aviation Association, does not appear to influence collision rates between infrastructure and nocturnal migrants (Kerlinger et al. 2010). Fatalities may also increase when turbines are positioned perpendicularly to regular flight paths of birds; 90–95% of tern (*Sterna* spp.) fatalities at a wind energy facility in Belgium resulted from collisions with turbines positioned in a line perpendicular to their flight path between the breeding colony and feeding grounds (Everaert and Stienen 2007). Similarly, wind energy facilities sited along migration pathways may result in more migrant birds being killed than resident birds (Johnson et al. 2002).

Direct mortality also varies by species. Species that forage on the ground are less likely to collide with turbines compared with species that use aerial foraging (Hull et al. 2013). Similarly, aerial foragers that forage within rotor-swept areas and that appear to focus more on prey than on turbine blades are more susceptible to direct mortality than those that exercise caution around turbines (e.g., American Kestrel [*Falco sparverius*] vs. Northern Harrier [*Circus cyaneus*]; Smallwood et al. 2009). Also at risk are species that frequently engage with conspecifics during aerial territorial conflicts (e.g., Golden Eagle; Smallwood and Thelander 2008, Smallwood et al. 2009). Collision risk may be further elevated for species with visual fields that may prohibit them from detecting structures (e.g., wind turbines) directly ahead

of them (e.g., vultures in the genus *Gyps*; Martin 2011, Martin et al. 2012), or for large species with weak-powered flight and high wing loading that rely on thermals for lift and thus have relatively low maneuverability in flight (e.g., Eurasian Griffon; De Lucas et al. 2008). Vulnerability to turbine collisions may also vary within species for which sex-specific behaviors result in one sex spending more time within rotor-swept areas. For example, heightened foraging activity of male terns during egg-laying and incubation at a wind energy facility in Belgium resulted in male-biased mortality (Stienen et al. 2008). Similarly, song flights performed by male Sky Larks (*Alauda arvensis*) during the breeding season at a wind energy facility in Portugal increased collision risk, resulting in male-biased mortality (Moriña et al. 2014).

Indirect effects. To date, most studies of indirect effects have focused on the displacement of birds from wind energy facilities. Displacement, typically measured via telemetry or point counts, has been documented for a wide range of taxa including geese (Larsen and Madsen 2000), ducks (Loesch et al. 2013), raptors (Pearce-Higgins et al. 2009, Garvin et al. 2011), grouse (Pearce-Higgins et al. 2012), shorebirds (Pearce-Higgins et al. 2009, 2012, Niemuth et al. 2013), and songbirds (Pearce-Higgins et al. 2009, Stevens et al. 2013). While the mechanisms driving displacement are poorly understood, loss or degradation of habitat may be important, especially for habitat specialists (e.g., Le Conte's Sparrow [*Ammodramus leconteii*]; Stevens et al. 2013), and may be compounded for species that are sensitive to turbine noise, construction noise, or tall structures (e.g., geese: Larsen and Madsen 2000; raptors: Garvin et al. 2011, Johnston et al. 2014). The latter may be especially relevant in open areas (e.g., grasslands), where species may be sensitive to tall structures, including wind turbines and power poles (e.g., prairie grouse; Hovick et al. 2014). While some species appear sensitive to wind energy development, evidence for the displacement of other species is either minimal or site-specific (e.g., Sky Lark: Devereux et al. 2008; Savannah Sparrow [*Passerculus sandwichensis*]; Stevens et al. 2013; Montagu's Harrier [*Circus pygargus*]; Hernández-Pliego et al. 2015; Eastern Meadowlark [*Sturnella magna*]; Hale et al. 2014), and some species may even be attracted to wind energy facilities (e.g., Killdeer [*Charadrius vociferus*]; Shaffer and Buhl 2016). Moreover, sensitivity to wind energy development may not always be reflected through changes in spatial ecology, but instead through other behaviors (e.g., lekking; Smith et al. 2016). Birds that avoid wind energy facilities during and immediately following construction may fail to show avoidance behavior thereafter (Madsen and Boertmann 2008, Pearce-Higgins et al. 2012), perhaps minimizing long-term effects in those species. Alternatively, some

species may exhibit a delayed response to wind energy facilities, tolerating disturbance immediately following construction, but avoiding the site thereafter (e.g., Grasshopper Sparrow [*Ammodramus savannarum*]; Shaffer and Buhl 2016).

Wind energy facilities may also indirectly affect breeding performance. For example, distance to a turbine negatively affected nest survival of Greater Sage-Grouse (LeBeau et al. 2014), but had little effect on nest survival of Red-winged Blackbirds (*Agelaius phoeniceus*; Gillespie and Dinsmore 2014), Greater Prairie-Chickens (McNew et al. 2014, Harrison 2015), and McCown's Longspurs (*Rhynchophanes mccownii*; Mahoney and Chalfoun 2016). In contrast, Scissor-tailed Flycatchers (*Tyrannus forficatus*) nesting in sites close to a 75-turbine wind energy facility in Texas had higher nest survival compared with their counterparts nesting in sites farther away (Rubenstahl et al. 2012). Similarly, Hatchett et al. (2013) documented higher nest success for Dickcissels (*Spiza americana*) nesting near, compared with far from, a wind energy facility in Texas. However, the authors stressed that habitat configuration across the study site, not proximity to turbines, may have underpinned their results.

Wind energy development may also influence adult survival, but, again, effects are likely to be site- and species-specific. For example, annual survival of female Greater Prairie-Chickens increased postconstruction compared with preconstruction of a wind energy facility in Kansas (Winder et al. 2014). In contrast, distance to a turbine did not affect the survival of female Greater Prairie-Chickens breeding along a 25-km gradient at a wind energy facility in Nebraska (J. A. Smith personal observation). Similarly, the survival of female Greater Sage-Grouse breeding in the vicinity of a wind energy facility in Wyoming was unaffected by distance to a turbine (LeBeau et al. 2014).

Despite continuing efforts to assess the indirect effects of wind energy development on birds, the underlying mechanisms are seldom evaluated. For species targeted by brood parasites, a reduction in parasitism rates at wind energy facilities may increase nest success; Blue-gray Gnatcatchers (*Poliptila caerulea*) nesting close to a wind energy facility in Texas had a lower probability of nest parasitism by Brown-headed Cowbirds (*Molothrus ater*) and, subsequently, higher nest success than birds farther away. While it remains unclear why parasitism rates were lower at the wind energy facility, disturbance at the site may have impeded the ability of Brown-headed Cowbirds to detect nests (Bennett et al. 2014).

Changes in predator abundance may be key to understanding the indirect effects of wind energy development on measures of breeding success and adult survival (Rubenstahl et al. 2012, LeBeau et al. 2014, Winder et al. 2014). For example, avoidance of wind energy facilities by raptors (Pearce-Higgins et al. 2009,

Garvin et al. 2011), or by mammalian predators due to increased disturbance associated with human activity (Gese et al. 1989, Gehrt et al. 2009), may reduce predation risk at sites close to wind energy facilities, consequently increasing survival. Alternatively, the presence of carcasses under wind turbines due to collision-induced mortalities may attract mammalian predators (Smallwood et al. 2010, Rogers et al. 2014), whose presence will, in turn, decrease survival. Despite these expectations, to our knowledge only one study has evaluated predation risk as a possible mechanism underlying survival by simultaneously assessing occupancy of predators and survival of Greater Prairie-Chickens. Site occupancy of avian predators in the vicinity of a wind energy facility in Nebraska was significantly lower within, compared with 2 km beyond, the wind energy facility (J. A. Smith personal observation). In contrast, mammalian predator site occupancy was unaffected. Although no effect was found on the survival of Greater Prairie-Chickens, the study provides evidence of an ecological mechanism that could have important implications for a wide range of species at risk from wind energy development.

The mechanisms underlying displacement or changes in the spatial ecology of birds at wind energy facilities are often discussed, but rarely evaluated. Given that prey species may avoid areas of high predation risk (reviewed by Lima 1998), changes in predator abundance at wind energy facilities (e.g., abundance of raptors; Pearce-Higgins et al. 2009) may be important for elucidating displacement behavior. Similarly, the presence of tall structures (i.e. wind turbines, power poles) at wind energy facilities that provide perches for avian predators may increase perceived predation risk, resulting in avoidance of those sites by potential prey species (e.g., Stevens et al. 2013). Alternatively, species associated with disturbed ground or gravel substrates may be attracted to wind energy facilities through increased opportunities for foraging or nesting (e.g., Killdeer; Shaffer and Buhl 2016), as has been observed at disturbance sites with relatively small footprints associated with other energy sectors (e.g., oil and natural gas developments; Gilbert and Chalfoun 2011, Ludlow et al. 2015). Wind turbines may also create barriers, causing birds to alter their flight patterns to avoid those areas (Drewitt and Langston 2006).

Increasing evidence suggests that birds may be sensitive to anthropogenic noise, and that noise from traffic, roads, aircraft, and energy infrastructure could disrupt acoustic communication through masking (Ortega 2012). In response to anthropogenic noise, birds may alter the characteristics of their vocalizations to compensate for masking (e.g., Hu and Cardoso 2010, Francis et al. 2012), or they may show behavioral avoidance (Bayne et al. 2008, Blickley et al. 2012, McClure et al. 2013). Recent research suggests that low-frequency noise produced by wind

turbines may disrupt acoustic communication, causing birds to modify their vocalization characteristics (Whalen 2015, Zwart et al. 2016b). These results suggest that noise associated with wind energy development may disturb birds and could act as a mechanism driving indirect effects (e.g., lekking behavior; Smith et al. 2016). However, the likelihood of noise as an intermediary mechanism is likely to be species-specific, depending on the extent of masking (Rheindt 2003).

Solar Energy

Direct effects. Because solar energy development can occur in areas of high endemism (e.g., the deserts of the southwestern U.S.), the potential impacts on bird populations are substantial (Lovich and Ennen 2011). Yet, to our knowledge, only 1 peer-reviewed study of direct impacts exists: McCrary et al. (1986) concluded that the risk of collision with infrastructure at a solar energy facility in the Mojave Desert, California, was low after documenting 70 mortalities of 26 bird species over a 40-week period. The facility consisted of mirrors (heliostats) that concentrated solar energy onto a centrally located tower where liquid was converted to steam to generate electricity (hereafter 'solar tower'). More recent preliminary evaluations across 3 different solar energy facilities in southern California suggest that direct impacts are greater than previously thought (Kagan et al. 2014), and that installation design also affects risk. Kagan et al. (2014) considered 3 quite different installations: solar towers; photovoltaic cells that convert solar energy directly into electricity; and parabolic troughs consisting of mirrors that reflect solar energy onto a receiver tube within the trough which transports heated fluid to generate electricity. Opportunistic collection of carcasses at the 3 facilities suggested that mortality rates were higher at solar towers compared with parabolic troughs or photovoltaic cells. However, given the lack of information regarding fatalities at solar energy facilities, conclusive estimates of mortalities associated with solar energy facilities cannot be established (Loss et al. 2015).

Two main causes of death have been identified across solar energy facilities: impact trauma and exposure to concentrated solar energy (heat) at solar tower facilities (hereafter, 'solar flux'; Kagan et al. 2014). In common with other anthropogenic structures, all types of solar energy facilities may result in deaths of birds through impact trauma; solar flux trauma is unique to solar tower facilities. By damaging feathers (sometimes severely) when birds fly through areas of concentrated heat near the tower, solar flux can hinder a bird's ability to fly, induce shock, and damage soft tissue (Kagan et al. 2014). By impairing flight, solar flux trauma may increase the risk of direct collision with infrastructure or the ground, or may reduce a bird's ability to forage or evade predators.

Carcasses from a wide range of taxa have been identified at solar energy facilities (e.g., ducks, wading birds, raptors,

rails, shorebirds, and songbirds; McCrary et al. 1986, Kagan et al. 2014). The mortality of an individual of the federally endangered subspecies of Ridgway's Rail (*Rallus obsoletus yumanensis*) suggests that solar energy facilities may have important consequences for species of conservation concern. While it appears that many species may be at risk, relatively high numbers of waterbird carcasses at photovoltaic cell facilities suggest that waterbirds may be particularly at risk where infrastructure (i.e. photovoltaic cells) reflects polarized light, giving the impression of water (Horváth et al. 2009, 2010). The water retention ponds needed at solar tower facilities may exacerbate risk by attracting birds to solar energy facilities, especially in arid landscapes (McCrary et al. 1986, Kagan et al. 2014). Insects that are apparently attracted to solar tower facilities may underlie the large number of aerial insectivores affected by solar flux (Hováth et al. 2010, Kagan et al. 2014), emphasizing the complex ecological processes that may contribute to risks to birds. While the mechanisms underlying mortality events are sometimes unclear, evidence indicating that solar energy facilities could be ecological traps (Schlaepfer et al. 2002) has begun to accrue.

Indirect effects. To our knowledge, only 1 peer-reviewed study has evaluated the indirect effects of solar energy development on birds. DeVault et al. (2014) demonstrated that solar photovoltaic facilities could potentially alter bird communities: In 5 locations across the U.S., species diversity was lower at photovoltaic array sites than in adjacent grasslands (37 vs. 46 species, respectively). In contrast, bird densities at the same photovoltaic array sites were more than twice those of adjacent grasslands. Observations during the study suggested that shade and the provision of perches increased bird use of the photovoltaic array sites. However, the results were species specific, with some small songbird species (e.g., American Robin [*Turdus migratorius*]) more abundant at photovoltaic facilities compared with adjacent grasslands used for habitat comparisons, but corvids and raptors less abundant. Similarly, raptor abundance was higher preconstruction compared with postconstruction of a utility-scale solar energy facility in south-central California, suggesting avoidance of the facility. In comparison, ravens and icterids increased in abundance during construction, possibly as a result of increased foraging opportunities at disturbed sites (J. Smith personal communication).

Similarly to the effects of wind energy development and other onshore energy development (e.g., oil and natural gas development; Kalyn Bogard and Davis 2014, Bayne et al. 2016), the potential indirect effects of solar energy facilities on birds are likely site-specific. For example, given that the footprint and configuration of solar energy facilities vary with the technology used (e.g., photovoltaic facilities are typically larger than solar tower sites; Hernandez et al.

2014a), indirect effects mediated through habitat loss or barrier effects are likely dependent on site-specific infrastructure (Hernandez et al. 2014b). Solar energy facilities may also disrupt local hydrology through groundwater extraction or channelization, which could reduce both food and habitat availability for birds (Grippio et al. 2015). Such effects are likely amplified at sites where footprints are large and at facilities that consume large volumes of groundwater (e.g., parabolic troughs and solar towers; Hernandez et al. 2014b, Grippio et al. 2015). The potential for contaminant runoff to indirectly affect birds also may be elevated at sites with large footprints (Grippio et al. 2015). Variation in other disturbances (e.g., vehicular traffic, construction noise, and operations) among sites could also contribute to site-specific variation in indirect effects (Lovich and Ennen 2011); we encourage further exploration of these factors.

Power Lines

Renewable energy facilities often require the construction of new transmission lines to deliver the energy produced at the facility to the existing power line network. These permanent connections may include many kilometers of lines supported by towers 30–35 m tall, and can traverse habitats beyond the line of sight from either the renewable energy facility or from a center of energy consumption. This is particularly true after ideal siting locations close to existing lines have been developed; subsequently constructed renewable energy facilities can be increasingly distant from the existing transmission line network, requiring increasingly longer connections. Transmission lines are associated with collision mortalities of flying birds (Rogers et al. 2014, Lobermeier et al. 2015; but see Luzenski et al. 2016), but renewable energy connections can be overlooked when investigating direct and indirect effects of renewable energy facilities.

Direct effects. Avian interactions with transmission lines appear to affect populations primarily through direct mortality, although indirect effects of habitat fragmentation have been hypothesized. Direct collision mortality is an ongoing concern in many areas of the U.S. (Yee 2008, Sporer et al. 2013, Luzenski et al. 2016). Collisions are most often associated with aquatic habitats, where species with high wing loading, high flight speeds, and poor maneuverability are common (Shaw et al. 2010, Quinn et al. 2011, Barrientos et al. 2012). Large, heavy-bodied species such as swans, pelicans, herons, and cranes are generally thought to be more susceptible to transmission line collisions than smaller, more maneuverable species (APLIC 2012). Nocturnal migrants have not been well studied, but also may be susceptible, particularly within migration corridors (Rogers et al. 2014), and especially in light of their susceptibility to collision with other types of tall anthropogenic structures (Drewitt and Langston 2008,

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Kerlinger et al. 2010, Gehring et al. 2011). Relatively small duck and grouse species are also vulnerable to collision because of their high flight speed, low altitude, and flocking flight, in which the view of upcoming obstacles is obscured by leading birds (APLIC 1994, Bevanger and Brøseth 2004). Transmission lines bisecting daily movement corridors, such as those located between roosting and foraging sites, have been most associated with avian collisions (Bevanger and Brøseth 2004, Stehn and Wassenich 2008, APLIC 2012), with risk exacerbated during low light, fog, and other inclement weather conditions (Savereno et al. 1996, APLIC 2012, Hüppop and Hilgerloh 2012). Transmission lines are typically constructed with relatively thin overhead shield wires at the top, and thicker energized conductors below. Birds appear to see energized conductors and adjust flight altitudes upward to avoid them, subsequently colliding with smaller, less visible overhead shield wires (Murphy et al. 2009, Ventana Wildlife Society 2009, Martin and Shaw 2010). Collision risk may be further exacerbated for species with narrower fields of view (Martin and Shaw 2010), but this remains an important research gap because to date it has been thoroughly studied only in Kori Bustards (*Ardeotis kori*), Blue Cranes (*Grus paradisea*), and White Storks (*Ciconia ciconia*), which are large, collision-prone species. Collision risk may be mitigated in migrating raptors, which tend to fly diurnally during good weather (Ligouri 2005) and appear to detect and avoid transmission lines, even those located in major migration corridors (Luzenski et al. 2016).

Indirect effects. The indirect effects of transmission lines are not well studied. Of the existing studies that have addressed indirect effects, most have considered grouse (Lammers et al. 2007, Coates et al. 2008, Coates and Delehanty 2010) or desert tortoises (*Gopherus agassizii*; Boarman 2003, Berry et al. 2013), species of conservation concern potentially preyed upon by corvids and raptors using utility structures as hunting perches. As power lines have proliferated, at least some corvid species appear to have expanded their breeding ranges (Jerzak 2001, Marzluff and Neatherlin 2006, Dwyer et al. 2013a) or increased their breeding densities (Coates et al. 2014) through utilizing power poles for nesting (Fleischer et al. 2008, Howe et al. 2014, Dwyer et al. 2015), possibly leading to indirect effects on their prey. Recent research suggests that avoidance by reindeer (*Rangifer tarandus*) may be linked to their ability to detect ultraviolet (UV) light emitted by transmission lines (Tyler et al. 2014). At least some birds also see in the UV spectrum (Lind et al. 2014), but the potential implications of this for indirect effects have not been thoroughly investigated.

SYNTHESIS AND SITING GUIDELINES

Our review summarizes existing studies of direct and indirect effects of energy infrastructure associated with 2

expanding energy sectors (onshore wind and solar), and indicates ongoing concern about the transmission lines connecting these facilities to existing electric transmission lines. This overview demonstrates that both the magnitude and the mechanisms of direct and indirect effects of renewable energy infrastructure and the associated power lines on birds are site- and species-specific (e.g., Villegas-Patracca et al. 2012, DeVault et al. 2014, Bayne et al. 2016). However, while we have provided comprehensive coverage of existing peer-reviewed literature, we stress that existing gray literature, much of which is held by private energy companies, would likely shed additional light on the direct and indirect effects of renewable energy infrastructures. Thus, increased public availability of privately funded data is urgently needed (Loss 2016).

Despite highlighting the prevalence of both site- and species-specific effects, some generalities can be drawn from our review. Large-bodied species with weakly powered flight, high wing loading, and relatively low maneuverability appear to be especially susceptible to the direct effects of tall structures at energy facilities (e.g., wind turbines and power poles). This is of concern, given that the sensitivity of such species at the population level is likely high because of delayed maturity and low reproductive rates (Dahl et al. 2012, Lovich 2015, Loss 2016). The effects of placement appear to be important across all energy infrastructure types considered in this review; infrastructure that bisects regular daily or migratory flight paths (e.g., turbine lines, transmission lines) may disproportionately affect birds compared with structures sited outside regular flight paths. The placement of infrastructure in habitat with few natural tall perches (deserts, grasslands, sagebrush steppe) may be more disruptive to the overall ecology of an area than the placement of infrastructure in habitat previously characterized by natural tall structures (forests), but further research is needed to explore these expectations. Given that all infrastructure results in direct habitat loss, indirect effects that act through the loss or fragmentation of habitat are likely to occur across all energy sectors. Similarly, given the potential for energy infrastructure and power lines to affect the distribution of predators, predation may be an important mechanism underlying indirect effects across energy facilities.

When considered together, the direct and indirect effects at renewable energy facilities and the transmission lines serving those facilities are likely cumulative and could be synergistic, especially when facilities are poorly sited (e.g., in areas of high bird abundance, in regular flight paths, or where facilities could act as ecological traps). However, the magnitude of direct effects is likely far less for energy facilities compared with other anthropogenic mortality sources in the U.S. (e.g., cats, buildings, communication towers, and automobiles; Loss et al. 2015), and the indirect effects of wind energy facilities may be less than those of traditional energy infrastructure

(Hovick et al. 2014). Nevertheless, the potential for additional effects of other infrastructure at energy facilities could further increase direct and indirect effects within an energy facility's footprint (e.g., roads: Benítez-López et al. 2010; maintenance buildings: Loss et al. 2014).

A critical end-goal for research in this field is to integrate research findings into mitigation strategies and to inform siting guidelines. Given the site- and species-specific nature of the effects of the energy infrastructure reviewed here, siting guidelines should be carefully developed in the context of vulnerable species within a particular geographic area. However, some key generalities have emerged that should be considered during siting decisions. We suggest the following: (1) Avoiding areas of high bird use (e.g., regularly used flight paths, migration corridors, and aggregation areas); (2) Avoiding areas inhabited by sensitive species or those of conservation concern; (3) Avoiding topographical features that promote foraging or that are used by migrating birds for uplift (e.g., the tops of slopes; Kitano and Shiraki 2013); (4) Avoiding areas of high biodiversity, endemism, and ecological sensitivity; (5) Developing conservation buffers for vulnerable species based on thresholds determined through empirical research; (6) Carefully selecting or modifying infrastructure to minimize collision risk or indirect effects (e.g., by the use of flashing red lights and ground devices, or by employing efficient technology that uses less space; Kerlinger et al. 2010, Martin 2012); and (7) Curtailing turbine operation under certain conditions (e.g., fog in the presence of sensitive species).

We also encourage the use of predictive models to gauge likely impacts at sites (e.g., Shaw et al. 2010, Dwyer et al. 2013b), and encourage the development and use of spatially explicit sensitivity maps that incorporate the distribution of bird populations, key flight paths, habitats, and risk factors (e.g., Bright et al. 2008, Dwyer et al. 2016, Pearse et al. 2016).

CONSIDERATIONS FOR FUTURE RESEARCH

The expected trajectory of the renewable energy sector (both in size and in technological advances) will expand the geographic area and, thus, habitats impacted by development. Much research to date has focused on wind energy development in grassland habitats in the Great Plains (e.g., LeBeau et al. 2014, Harrison 2015, Winder et al. 2015) and, to a lesser extent, solar energy development in the deserts of the southwestern U.S. (McCrary et al. 1986, Kagan et al. 2014). However, interactions between renewable energy infrastructure and birds are likely different among habitats (e.g., grasslands vs. woodlands), and thus continued habitat-specific research is needed. Because the effects of energy infrastructure on birds may vary with stage of operation (e.g., during construction,

immediately following construction, and >1 yr postconstruction; Madsen and Boertmann 2008, Pearce-Higgins et al. 2012, Shaffer and Buhl 2016), such studies should be conducted over an extended period (e.g., 5, 10, or 15 yr). Studies that enable researchers to separate the effects of different infrastructure at facilities (e.g., roads, buildings, and wind turbines) are also encouraged. Given that wind energy infrastructure is also associated with bat collisions (e.g., Doty and Martin 2013), future research should seek to integrate avian and bat monitoring to identify cumulative effects.

Understanding the mechanisms that underlie the indirect effects of energy infrastructure on birds is essential if we are to establish conservation strategies that minimize potential impacts. While efforts have been made to address these concerns (Whalen 2015, J. A. Smith personal observation), the mechanistic drivers of effects are likely to vary with infrastructure type and across sites. Therefore, we encourage researchers to adopt mechanistic approaches in future studies of indirect effects by designing studies to reveal important mechanisms. Mechanisms could include, but are not limited to, changes in predation risk, food availability, and habitat availability, and avoidance of physical structures, lights, and UV light. Given that anthropogenic noise may disturb birds (Slabbekoorn and Ripmeester 2007, Blickley et al. 2012), we suggest that studies of energy development and avian interactions consider the role that infrastructure noise plays in driving indirect effects. Studies of solar facilities should explore the mechanisms resulting in avian concentrations at photovoltaic arrays (e.g., polarized light; Hováth et al. 2009).

Given that siting guidelines are often concerned with threshold distances (i.e. the distances from energy facilities at which effects on target species become negligible), we stress the relevance of using a gradient approach in studies of avian and energy infrastructure interactions. For example, by evaluating impacts on target populations at various distances from energy facilities, threshold distances can be identified and used to develop biologically meaningful conservation buffers. Such approaches have proven valuable in studies of disturbance associated with roads, urban areas, and oil and gas development (e.g., Reijnen et al. 1997, Laurance 2004, Palomino et al. 2007), and should be integrated into studies of renewable energy infrastructure (e.g., Winder et al. 2014, Harrison 2015, Whalen 2015). By centering buffers on sensitive habitat patches or populations, areas where development should be avoided can be delineated. However, we note that the effects of energy infrastructure may not always be detected via a gradient approach. Instead, the intensity of development (e.g., density of wind turbines) may be more informative (Mahoney and Chalfoun 2016). When possible, we also encourage implementation of a Before-After-

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Control-Impact (BACI) study design that allows comparison of preconstruction, postconstruction, and control data, or, better still, an Impact-Gradient-Design (IGD) study design that incorporates the properties of both a gradient approach and a BACI study design. When preconstruction data is not available, control sites away from the focal energy facility should be considered. Researchers should also consider the specific biology (e.g., spatial ecology, life-history strategy) of the focal species, or focal populations, to sample suitable control sites.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

We thank R. E. Harness, J. Smith, and A. Chalfoun for conversations which guided the direction of this work. We are also grateful to D. H. Johnson for reviews of an earlier draft of this manuscript, which improved it substantially.

Funding statement: J.A.S. was supported through U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service Wildlife Restoration dollars administered by the Nebraska Game and Parks Commission. J.F.D. was supported by EDM International. None of the funders had any input into the content of the manuscript, nor required approval of the manuscript prior to submission or publication.

Author contributions: The idea for this review was conceived by both J.A.S. and J.F.D. following a symposium that they jointly developed and moderated at the 2014 joint meeting of the American Ornithologists' Union (AOU), Cooper Ornithological Society (COS), and Society of Canadian Ornithologists (SCO) at Estes Park, Colorado, USA. Both J.A.S. and J.F.D. wrote this review.

LITERATURE CITED

American Wind Energy Association (2014). Wind generation records and turbine productivity. <http://www.awea.org/generationrecords>

APLIC (Avian Power Line Interaction Committee) (1994). Mitigating Bird Collisions with Power Lines: The State of the Art in 1994. Edison Electric Institute and Avian Power Line Interaction Committee, Washington, DC, USA.

APLIC (Avian Power Line Interaction Committee) (2012). Reducing Avian Collisions with Power Lines: The State of the Art in 2012. Edison Electric Institute and Avian Power Line Interaction Committee, Washington, DC, USA.

Barclay, R. M. R., E. F. Baerwald, and J. C. Gruver (2007). Variation in bat and bird fatalities at wind energy facilities: Assessing the effects of rotor size and tower height. *Canadian Journal of Zoology* 85:381–387.

Barrientos, R., C. Ponce, C. Palaćin, C. A. Martín, B. Martín, and J. C. Alonso (2012). Wire marking results in a small but significant reduction in avian mortality at power lines: A BACI designed study. *PLOS One* 7:e32569. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0032569

Barrios, L., and A. Rodríguez (2004). Behavioural and environmental correlates of soaring-bird mortality at on-shore wind turbines. *Journal of Applied Ecology* 41:72–81.

Bayne, E. M., L. Habib, and S. Boutin (2008). Impacts of chronic anthropogenic noise from energy-sector activity on abundance of songbirds in the boreal forest. *Conservation Biology* 22:1186–1193.

Bayne, E., L. Leston, C. L. Mahon, P. Sólymos, C. Machtans, H. Lankau, J. R. Ball, S. L. Van Wilgenburg, S. G. Cumming, T. Fontaine, F. K. A. Schmiegelow, and S. J. Song (2016). Boreal bird abundance estimates within different energy sector disturbances vary with point count radius. *The Condor: Ornithological Applications* 118:376–390.

Benítez-López, A., R. Alkemade, and P. A. Verweij (2010). The impacts of roads and other infrastructure on mammal and bird populations: A meta-analysis. *Biological Conservation* 143:1307–1316.

Bennett, V. J., A. M. Hale, K. B. Karsten, C. E. Gordon, and B. J. Suson (2014). Effect of wind turbine proximity on nesting success in shrub-nesting birds. *American Midland Naturalist* 172:317–328.

Berry, K. H., J. L. Yee, A. A. Coble, W. M. Perry, and T. A. Shields (2013). Multiple factors affect a population of Agassiz's desert tortoise (*Gopherus agassizii*) in the northwestern Mojave Desert. *Herpetological Monographs* 27:87–109.

Bevanger, K., and H. Brøseth (2004). Impact of power lines on bird mortality in a subalpine area. *Biodiversity and Conservation* 27:67–77.

Blickley, J. L., D. Blackwood, and G. L. Patricelli (2012). Experimental evidence for the effects of chronic anthropogenic noise on abundance of Greater Sage-Grouse at leks. *Conservation Biology* 26:461–471.

Boarman, W. I. (2003). Managing a subsidized predator population: Reducing Common Raven predation on desert tortoises. *Environmental Management* 32:205–217.

Bright, J., R. Langston, R. Bullman, R. Evans, S. Gardner, and J. Pearce-Higgins (2008). Map of bird sensitivities to wind farms in Scotland: A tool to aid planning and conservation. *Biological Conservation* 141:2342–2356.

Carrete, M., J. A. Sánchez-Zapata, J. R. Benítez, M. Lobón, F. Montoya, and J. A. Donazar (2012). Mortality at wind-farms is positively related to large-scale distribution and aggregation in Griffon Vultures. *Biological Conservation* 145:102–108.

Coates, P. S., and D. J. Delehanty (2010). Nest predation of Greater Sage-Grouse in relation to microhabitat factors and predators. *Journal of Wildlife Management* 74:240–248.

Coates, P. S., J. W. Connelly, and D. J. Delehanty (2008). Predators of Greater Sage-Grouse nests identified by video monitoring. *Journal of Field Ornithology* 79:421–428.

Coates, P. S., K. B. Howe, M. L. Casazza, and D. J. Delehanty (2014). Landscape alterations influence differential habitat use of nesting buteos and ravens within sagebrush ecosystem: Implications for transmission line development. *The Condor: Ornithological Applications* 116:341–356.

Dahl, E. L., K. Bevanger, T. Nygård, E. Røskaft, and B. G. Stokke (2012). Reduced breeding success in White-tailed Eagles at Smøla windfarm, western Norway, is caused by mortality and displacement. *Biological Conservation* 145:79–85.

De Lucas, M., M. Ferrer, M. J. Bechar, and A. R. Muñoz (2012). Griffon Vulture mortality at wind farms in southern Spain: Distribution of fatalities and active mitigation measures. *Biological Conservation* 147:184–189.

De Lucas, M. M., G. F. E. Janss, D. P. Whitfield, and M. Ferrer (2008). Collision fatality of raptors in wind farms does not

- depend on raptor abundance. *Journal of Applied Ecology* 45: 1695–1703.
- DeVault, T. L., T. W. Seamans, J. A. Schmidt, J. L. Belant, and B. F. Blackwell (2014). Bird use of solar photovoltaic installations at US airports: Implications for aviation safety. *Landscape and Urban Planning* 122:122–128.
- Devereux, C. L., M. J. H. Denny, and M. J. Whittingham (2008). Minimal effects of wind turbines on the distribution of wintering farmland birds. *Journal of Applied Ecology* 45: 1689–1694.
- Doty, A. C., and A. P. Martin (2013). Assessment of bat and avian mortality at a pilot wind turbine at Coega, Port Elizabeth, Eastern Cape, South Africa. *New Zealand Journal of Zoology* 40:75–80.
- Drewitt, A. L., and R. H. W. Langston (2006). Assessing the impacts of wind farms on birds. *Ibis* 148:29–42.
- Drewitt, A. L., and R. H. W. Langston (2008). Collision effects of wind-power generators and other obstacles on birds. *Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences* 1134:233–266.
- Dwyer, J. F., J. C. Bednarz, and R. J. Raitt (2013a). Chihuahuan Raven (*Corvus cryptoleucus*). In *The Birds of North America Online* (A. Poole, Editor). Cornell Lab of Ornithology, Ithaca, NY, USA. <http://bna.birds.cornell.edu/bna/species/606>
- Dwyer, J. F., R. E. Harness, and K. Donohue (2013b). Predictive model of avian electrocution risk on overhead power lines. *Conservation Biology* 28:159–168.
- Dwyer, J. F., R. E. Harness, B. D. Gerber, M. A. Landon, P. Petersen, D. D. Austin, B. Woodbridge, G. E. Williams, and D. Eccleston (2016). Power pole density informs spatial prioritization for mitigating avian electrocution. *Journal of Wildlife Management* 80. In press.
- Dwyer, J. F., D. L. Leiker, and S. N. D. King (2015). Testing nest deterrents for Chihuahuan Ravens on H-Frame transmission structures. *Wildlife Society Bulletin* 39:603–609.
- Erickson, W. P., M. M. Wolfe, K. J. Bay, D. H. Johnson, and J. L. Gehring (2014). A comprehensive analysis of small-passerine fatalities from collision with turbines at wind energy facilities. *PLOS One* 9:e107491. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0107491
- Everaert, J., and E. W. M. Stienen (2007). Impact of wind turbines on birds in Zeebrugge (Belgium). *Biodiversity and Conservation* 16:3345–3359.
- Fleischer, R. C., W. I. Boarman, E. G. Gonzalez, A. Godinez, K. E. Omland, S. Young, L. Helgen, G. Syed, and C. E. McIntosh (2008). As the raven flies: Using genetic data to infer the history of invasive Common Raven (*Corvus corax*) populations in the Mojave Desert. *Molecular Ecology* 17:464–474.
- Francis, C. D., N. J. Kleist, B. J. Davidson, C. P. Ortega, and A. Cruz (2012). Behavioral responses by two songbirds to natural-gas-well compressor noise. *Ornithological Monographs* 74:36–46.
- Garvin, J. C., C. S. Jennelle, D. Drake, and S. M. Grodsky (2011). Response of raptors to a windfarm. *Journal of Applied Ecology* 48:199–209.
- Gauthreaux, S. A., Jr., and C. G. Belser (2006). Effects of artificial night lighting on migrating birds. In *Ecological Consequences of Artificial Night Lighting* (C. Rich and T. Longcore, Editors). Island Press, Washington, DC, USA. pp. 67–93.
- Gehring, J., P. Kerlinger, and A. M. Manville (2011). The role of tower height and guy wires on avian collisions with communication towers. *Journal of Wildlife Management* 75: 848–855.
- Gehrt, S. D., C. Anchor, and L. A. White (2009). Home range and landscape use of coyotes in a metropolitan landscape: Conflict or coexistence? *Journal of Mammalogy* 90:1045–1057.
- Gese, E. M., O. J. Rongstad, and W. R. Mytton (1989). Changes in coyote movements due to military activity. *Journal of Wildlife Management* 53:334–339.
- Gilbert, M. M., and A. D. Chalfoun (2011). Energy development affects populations of sagebrush songbirds in Wyoming. *Journal of Wildlife Management* 75:816–824.
- Gillespie, M. K., and S. J. Dinsmore (2014). Nest survival of Red-winged Blackbirds in agricultural areas developed for wind energy. *Agriculture, Ecosystems & Environment* 197:53–59.
- Grippio, M., J. W. Hayse, and B. L. O'Connor (2015). Solar energy development and aquatic ecosystems in the Southwestern United States: Potential impacts, mitigation, and research needs. *Environmental Management* 55:244–256.
- Hale, A. M., E. S. Hatchett, J. A. Meyer, and V. J. Bennett (2014). No evidence of displacement due to wind turbines in breeding grassland songbirds. *The Condor: Ornithological Applications* 116:472–482.
- Harrison, J. O. (2015). Assessment of disturbance effects of an existing wind energy facility on Greater Prairie-Chicken (*Tympanuchus cupido pinnatus*) breeding season ecology in the Sandhills of Nebraska. M.S. thesis, University of Nebraska–Lincoln, Lincoln, NE, USA.
- Hatchett, E. S., A. M. Hale, V. J. Bennett, and K. B. Karsten (2013). Wind turbines do not negatively affect nest success in the Dickcissel (*Spiza americana*). *The Auk* 130:520–528.
- Hernandez, R. R., S. B. Easter, M. L. Murphy-Mariscal, F. T. Merstre, M. Tavassoli, E. B. Allen, C. W. Barrows, J. Belnap, R. Ochoa-Hueso, S. Ravi, and M. F. Allen (2014b). Environmental impacts of utility-scale solar energy. *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews* 29:766–779.
- Hernandez, R. R., M. K. Hoffacker, and C. B. Fields (2014a). Land-use efficiency of big solar. *Environmental Science & Technology* 48:1315–1323.
- Hernández-Pliego, J., M. de Lucas, A.-R. Muñoz, and M. Ferrer (2015). Effects of wind farms on Montagu's Harrier (*Circus pygargus*) in southern Spain. *Biological Conservation* 191: 452–458.
- Hováth, G., M. Blahó, A. Egri, G. Kriska, I. Seres, and B. Robertson (2010). Reducing the maladaptive attractiveness of solar panels to polarotactic insects. *Conservation Biology* 24:1644–1653.
- Hováth, G., G. Kriska, P. Malik, and B. Robertson (2009). Polarized light pollution: A new kind of ecological photopollution. *Frontiers in Ecology and the Environment* 7:317–325.
- Hovick, T. J., R. D. Elmore, D. K. Dahlgren, S. D. Fuhlendorf, and D. M. Engle (2014). Evidence of negative effects of anthropogenic structures on wildlife: A review of grouse survival and behaviour. *Journal of Applied Ecology* 51:1680–1689.
- Howe, K. B., P. S. Coates, and D. J. Delehanty (2014). Selection of anthropogenic features and vegetation characteristics by nesting Common Ravens in the sagebrush ecosystem. *The Condor: Ornithological Applications* 116:35–49.
- Hu, Y., and G. C. Cardoso (2010). Which birds adjust the frequency of vocalizations in urban noise? *Animal Behaviour* 79:863–867.
- Hull, C. L., E. M. Stark, S. Peruzzo, and C. C. Sims (2013). Avian collisions at two wind farms in Tasmania, Australia: Taxo-

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

- conomic and ecological characteristics of colliders versus non-colliders. *New Zealand Journal of Zoology* 40:47–62.
- Hüppop, O., and G. Hilgerloh (2012). Flight call rates of migrating thrushes: Effects of wind conditions, humidity and time of day at an illuminated offshore platform. *Journal of Avian Biology* 43:85–90.
- Jerzak, L. (2001). Synurbanization of the magpie in the Palearctic. In *Avian Ecology and Conservation in an Urbanizing World* (J. M. Marzluff, R. Bowman, and R. Donnelly, Editors). Kluwer Academic, Norwell, MA, USA. pp. 403–425.
- Johnson, G. D., W. P. Erickson, M. D. Strickland, M. F. Shepherd, D. A. Shepherd, and S. A. Sarappo (2002). Collision mortality of local and migrant birds at a large-scale wind-power development on Buffalo Ridge, Minnesota. *Wildlife Society Bulletin* 30: 879–887.
- Johnston, N. N., J. E. Bradley, and K. A. Otter (2014). Increased flight altitudes among migrating Golden Eagles suggest turbine avoidance at a Rocky Mountain wind installation. *PLOS One* 9:e93030. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0093030
- Kagan, R. A., T. C. Viner, P. W. Trail, and E. O. Espinoza (2014). Avian Mortality at Solar Energy Facilities in Southern California: A Preliminary Analysis. National Fish and Wildlife Forensics Laboratory, Ashland, OR, USA. <http://www.ourenergypolicy.org/avian-mortality-at-solar-energy-facilities-in-southern-california-a-preliminary-analysis/>
- Kalyn Bogard, H. J., and S. K. Davis (2014). Grassland songbirds exhibit variable responses to the proximity and density of natural gas wells. *Journal of Wildlife Management* 78:471–482.
- Kerlinger, P., J. L. Gehring, W. P. Erickson, R. Curry, A. Jain, and J. Guarnaccia (2010). Night migrant fatalities and obstruction lighting at wind turbines in North America. *Wilson Journal of Ornithology* 122:744–754.
- Kitano, M., and S. Shiraki (2013). Estimation of bird fatalities at wind farms with complex topography and vegetation in Hokkaido, Japan. *Wildlife Society Bulletin* 37:41–48.
- Lammers, W. M., M. W. Collopy, and B. Comstock (2007). Interactions between avian predators and Greater Sage-Grouse before and after construction of an overhead electric transmission line in northern Nevada. *Great Basin Birds* 9:43–51.
- Larsen, J. K., and J. Madsen (2000). Effects of wind turbines and other physical elements on field utilization by Pink-footed Geese (*Anser brachyrhynchus*): A landscape perspective. *Landscape Ecology* 15:755–764.
- Laurance, S. G. W. (2004). Responses of understory rain forest birds to road edges in central Amazonia. *Ecological Applications* 14:1344–1357.
- LeBeau, C. W., J. L. Beck, G. D. Johnson, and M. J. Holloran (2014). Short-term impacts of wind energy development on Greater Sage-Grouse fitness. *Journal of Wildlife Management* 78:522–530.
- Ligouri, J. (2005). *Hawks from Every Angle: How to Identify Raptors in Flight*. Princeton University Press, Princeton, NJ, USA.
- Lima, S. L. (1998). Nonlethal effects in the ecology of predator-prey interactions. *BioScience* 48:25–34.
- Lind, O., M. Mitkus, P. Olsson, and A. Kelber (2014). Ultraviolet vision in birds: The importance of transparent eye media. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London, Series B* 281: 20132209. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1098/rspb.2013.2209>
- Lobermeier, S., M. Moldenhauer, C. M. Peter, L. Slominski, R. A. Tedesco, M. V. Meer, J. F. Dwyer, R. E. Harness, and A. H. Stewart (2015). Mitigating avian collision with power lines: A proof of concept for installation of line markers via unmanned aerial vehicle. *Journal of Unmanned Vehicle Systems* 3:1–7.
- Loesch, C. R., J. A. Walker, R. E. Reynolds, J. S. Gleason, N. D. Niemuth, S. E. Stephens, and M. A. Erickson (2013). Effect of wind energy development on breeding duck densities in the Prairie Pothole region. *Journal of Wildlife Management* 77: 587–598.
- Loss, S. R. (2016). Avian interactions with energy infrastructure in the context of other anthropogenic threats. *The Condor: Ornithological Applications* 118:424–432.
- Loss, S. R., T. Will, S. S. Loss, and P. P. Marra (2014). Bird-building collisions in the United States: Estimates of annual mortality and species vulnerability. *The Condor: Ornithological Applications* 116:8–23.
- Loss, S. R., T. Will, and P. P. Marra (2013). Estimates of bird collision mortality at wind facilities in the contiguous United States. *Biological Conservation* 168:201–209.
- Loss, S. R., T. Will, and P. P. Marra (2015). Direct mortality of birds from anthropogenic causes. *Annual Review of Ecology, Evolution, and Systematics* 46:99–120.
- Lovich, J. E. (2015). Golden Eagle mortality at a wind-energy facility near Palm Springs, California. *Western Birds* 46:76–80.
- Lovich, J. E., and J. R. Ennen (2011). Wildlife conservation and solar energy development in the desert Southwest, United States. *BioScience* 61:982–992.
- Ludlow, S. M., R. M. Brigham, and S. K. Davis (2015). Oil and natural gas development has mixed effects on the density and reproductive success of grassland songbirds. *The Condor: Ornithological Applications* 117: 64–75.
- Luzenski, J., C. E. Rocca, R. E. Harness, J. L. Cummings, D. D. Austin, M. A. Landon, and J. F. Dwyer (2016). Collision avoidance by migrating raptors encountering a new electric power transmission line. *The Condor: Ornithological Applications* 118:402–410.
- Madsen, J., and D. Boertmann (2008). Animal behavioral adaptation to changing landscapes: Spring-staging geese habituate to wind farms. *Landscape Ecology* 23:1007–1011.
- Mahoney, A., and A. Chalfoun (2016). Reproductive success of Horned Lark and McCown's Longspur in relation to wind energy infrastructure. *The Condor: Ornithological Applications* 118:360–375.
- Marques, A. T., H. Batalha, S. Rodrigues, H. Costa, M. J. R. Pereira, C. Fonseca, M. Mascarenhas, and J. Bernardino (2014). Understanding bird collisions at wind farms: An updated review on the causes and possible mitigation strategies. *Biological Conservation* 179:40–52.
- Martin, G. R. (2011). Understanding bird collisions with man-made objects: A sensory ecology approach. *Ibis* 153:239–254.
- Martin, G. R. (2012). Through birds' eyes: Insights into avian sensory ecology. *Journal of Ornithology* 153 (Supplement 1): S23–S48.
- Martin, G. R., and J. M. Shaw (2010). Bird collisions with power lines: Failing to see the way ahead? *Biological Conservation* 143:2695–2702.
- Martin, G. R., S. J. Portugal, and C. P. Murn (2012). Visual fields, foraging and collision vulnerability in *Gyps* vultures. *Ibis* 154: 626–631.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

- Marzluff, J. M., and E. Neatherlin (2006). Corvid response to human settlements and campgrounds: Causes, consequences, and challenges for conservation. *Biological Conservation* 130:301–314.
- McClure, C. J. W., H. E. Ware, J. Carlisle, G. Kaltenecker, and J. R. Barber (2013). An experimental investigation into the effects of traffic noise on distributions of birds: Avoiding the phantom road. *Proceedings of the Royal Society of London, Series B* 280:20132290. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1098/rspb.2013.2290>
- McCrary, M. D., R. L. McKernan, R. W. Schreiber, W. D. Wagner, and T. C. Sciarrotta (1986). Avian mortality at a solar energy power plant. *Journal of Field Ornithology* 57:135–141.
- McNew, L. B., L. M. Hunt, A. J. Gregory, S. M. Wisely, and B. K. Sandercock (2014). Effects of wind energy development on nesting ecology of Greater Prairie-Chickens in fragmented grasslands. *Conservation Biology* 28:1089–1099.
- Morinha, F., P. Travassos, F. Seixas, A. Martins, R. Bastos, D. Carvalho, P. Magalhães, M. Santos, E. Bastos, and J. A. Cabral (2014). Differential mortality of birds killed at wind farms in northern Portugal. *Bird Study* 61:255–259.
- Murphy, R. K., S. M. McPherron, G. D. Wright, and K. L. Serbousek (2009). Effectiveness of avian collision averters in preventing migratory bird mortality from powerline strikes in the central Platte River, Nebraska. Final Report to the U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service, Grand Island, NE, USA.
- Niemuth, N. D., J. A. Walker, J. S. Gleason, C. R. Loesch, R. E. Reynolds, S. E. Stephens, and M. A. Erickson (2013). Influence of wind turbines on presence of Willet, Marbled Godwit, Wilson's Phalarope and Black Tern on wetlands in the Prairie Pothole region of North Dakota and South Dakota. *Waterbirds* 36:263–276.
- Ortega, C. P. (2012). Effects of noise pollution on birds: A brief review of our knowledge. *Ornithological Monographs* 74:6–22.
- Pagel, J. E., K. J. Kritz, B. A. Millsap, R. K. Murphy, E. L. Kershner, and S. Covington (2013). Bald and Golden eagle mortalities at wind energy facilities in the contiguous United States. *Journal of Raptor Research* 47:311–315.
- Palomino, D., and L. M. Carrascal (2007). Threshold distances to nearby cities and roads influence the bird community of a mosaic landscape. *Biological Conservation* 140:100–109.
- Panwar, N. L., S. C. Kaushik, and S. Kothari (2011). Role of renewable energy sources in environmental protection: A review. *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews* 15:1513–1524.
- Pearce-Higgins, J. W., L. Stephen, A. Douse, and R. H. W. Langston (2012). Greater impacts of wind farms on bird populations during construction than subsequent operation: Results of a multi-site and multi-species analysis. *Journal of Applied Ecology* 49:386–394.
- Pearce-Higgins, J. W., L. Stephen, R. H. W. Langston, I. P. Bainbridge, and R. Bullman (2009). The distribution of breeding birds around upland wind farms. *Journal of Applied Ecology* 46:1323–1331.
- Pearse, A. T., D. A. Brandt, and G. L. Krapu (2016). Wintering Sandhill Crane exposure to wind energy development in the central and southern Great Plains, USA. *The Condor: Ornithological Applications* 118:391–401.
- Quinn, M., S. Alexander, N. Heck, and G. Chernoff (2011). Identification of bird collision hotspots along transmission power lines in Alberta: An expert-based geographic information system (GIS) approach. *Journal of Environmental Informatics* 18:12–21.
- Reijnen, R., R. Foppen, and G. Veenbaas (1997). Disturbance by traffic of breeding birds: Evaluation of the effect and considerations in planning and managing road corridors. *Biodiversity and Conservation* 6:567–581.
- Rheindt, F. E. (2003). The impact of roads on birds: Does song frequency play a role in determining susceptibility to noise pollution? *Journal of Ornithology* 144:295–306.
- Rogers, A. M., M. R. Gibson, T. Pockette, J. L. Alexander, and J. F. Dwyer (2014). Scavenging of migratory bird carcasses in the Sonoran Desert. *Southwestern Naturalist* 59:542–547.
- Rubenstein, T. G., A. M. Hale, and K. B. Karsten (2012). Nesting success of Scissor-tailed Flycatchers (*Tyrannus forficatus*) at a wind farm in northern Texas. *Southwestern Naturalist* 57: 189–194.
- Savereno, A. J., L. A. Savereno, R. Boettcher, and S. M. Haig (1996). Avian behavior and mortality at power lines in coastal South Carolina. *Wildlife Society Bulletin* 24:636–648.
- Schlaepfer, M. A., M. C. Runge, and P. W. Sherman (2002). Ecological and evolutionary traps. *Trends in Ecology & Evolution* 17:474–480.
- Shaffer, J. A., and D. A. Buhl (2016). Effects of wind-energy facilities on breeding grassland bird distributions. *Conservation Biology* 30:59–71.
- Shaw, J. M., A. R. Jenkins, J. J. Smallie, and P. G. Ryan (2010). Modelling power-line collision risk for the Blue Crane *Anthropoides paradiseus* in South Africa. *Ibis* 152:590–599.
- Slabbekoorn, H., and E. A. P. Ripmeester (2007). Birdsong and anthropogenic noise: Implications and applications for conservation. *Molecular Ecology* 17:72–83.
- Smallwood, K. S., and C. Thelander (2008). Bird mortality in the Altamont Wind Resource Area, California. *Journal of Wildlife Management* 72:215–223.
- Smallwood, K. S., D. A. Bell, S. A. Snyder, and J. E. Didonato (2010). Novel scavenger removal trials increase wind turbine-caused avian fatality estimates. *Journal of Wildlife Management* 74:1089–1097.
- Smallwood, K. S., L. Ruge, and M. L. Morrison (2009). Influence of behavior on bird mortality in wind energy developments. *Journal of Wildlife Management* 73:1082–1098.
- Smallwood, K. S., C. G. Thelander, M. L. Morrison, and L. M. Ruge (2007). Burrowing Owl mortality in the Altamont Pass Wind Resource Area. *Journal of Wildlife Management* 71:1513–1524.
- Smith, J. A., C. E. Whalen, M. B. Brown, and L. A. Powell (2016). Indirect effects of an existing wind energy facility on lekking behavior of Greater Prairie-Chickens. *Ethology*. In press.
- Sporer, M. K., J. F. Dwyer, B. D. Gerber, R. E. Harness, and A. K. Pandey (2013). Marking power lines to reduce avian collisions near the Audubon National Wildlife Refuge, North Dakota. *Wildlife Society Bulletin* 37:796–804.
- Stehn, T. V., and T. Wassenich (2008). Whooping Crane collisions with power lines: An issue paper. *Proceedings of the North American Crane Workshop* 10:25–36.
- Stevens, T. K., A. M. Hale, K. B. Karsten, and V. J. Bennett (2013). An analysis of displacement from wind turbines in a wintering grassland bird community. *Biodiversity and Conservation* 22:1755–1767.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

J. A. Smith and J. F. Dwyer

Energy infrastructure and birds 423

- Stienen, E. W. M., W. Courtens, J. Everaert, and M. van de Walle (2008). Sex-biased mortality of Common Terns in wind farm collisions. *The Condor* 110:154–157.
- Tyler, N., K.-A. Stokkan, C. Hogg, C. Nellemann, A.-I. Vistnes, and G. Jeffery (2014). Ultraviolet vision and avoidance of power lines in birds and mammals. *Conservation Biology* 28:630–631.
- U.S. Department of Energy (2008). 20% wind energy by 2030: Increasing wind energy's contribution to U.S. electricity supply. U.S. Department of Energy, Oak Ridge, TN, USA. <http://www.nrel.gov/docs/fy08osti/41869.pdf>
- U.S. Department of Energy (2012). Sunshot Vision Study. U.S. Department of Energy, Office of Energy Efficiency & Renewable Energy, Washington, DC, USA. <http://energy.gov/eere/sunshot/downloads/sunshot-vision-study-february-2012-book-sunshot-energy-efficiency-renewable-9>
- U.S. Energy Information Administration (2015a). How much U.S. electricity is generated from renewable energy? U.S. Energy Information Administration, Washington, DC, USA. http://www.eia.gov/energy_in_brief/article/renewable_electricity.cfm
- U.S. Energy Information Administration (2015b). Analysis & Projections. U.S. Energy Information Administration, Washington, DC, USA. <http://www.eia.gov/analysis/projection-data.cfm#annualproj>
- Ventana Wildlife Society (2009). Evaluating diverter effectiveness in reducing avian collisions with distribution lines at San Luis National Wildlife Refuge Complex, Merced County, California. California Energy Commission, Public Interest Energy Research Energy-Related Environmental Research Program CEC-500-2009-078, Sacramento, CA, USA.
- Villegas-Patracca, R., I. MacGregor-Fors, T. Ortiz-Martínez, C. E. Pérez-Sánchez, L. Herrera-Alsina, and C. Muñoz-Robles (2012). Bird-community shifts in relation to wind farms: A case study comparing a wind farm, croplands, and secondary forests in southern Mexico. *The Condor* 114:711–719.
- Whalen, C. E. (2015). Effects of wind turbine noise on male Greater Prairie-Chicken vocalizations and chorus. M.S. thesis, University of Nebraska–Lincoln, Lincoln, NE, USA.
- Winder, V. L., A. J. Gregory, L. B. McNew, and B. K. Sandercock (2015). Responses of male Greater Prairie-Chickens to wind energy development. *The Condor: Ornithological Applications* 117:284–296.
- Winder, V. L., L. B. McNew, A. J. Gregory, L. M. Hunt, S. M. Wisely, and B.K. Sandercock (2014). Effects of wind energy development on survival of female Greater Prairie-Chickens. *Journal of Applied Ecology* 51:395–405.
- Yee, M. L. (2008). Testing the effectiveness of an avian flight diverter for reducing avian collisions with distribution power lines in the Sacramento Valley, California. California Energy Commission, Public Interest Energy Research Energy-Related Environmental Research Program CEC-500-2007-122, Sacramento, CA, USA.
- Zeiler, H. P., and V. Grünschachner-Berger (2009). Impact of wind power plants on Black Grouse, *Lyrurus tetrrix* in Alpine regions. *Folia Zoologica* 58:173–182.
- Zimmerling, J. R., A. C. Pomeroy, M. V. d'Entremont, and C. M. Francis (2013). Canadian estimates of bird mortality due to collisions and direct habitat loss associated with wind turbine developments. *Avian Conservation and Ecology* 8:10. <http://dx.doi.org/10.5751/ACE-00609-080210>
- Zwart, M. C., J. C. Dunn, P. J. K. McGowan, and M. J. Whittingham (2016b). Wind farm noise suppresses territorial defense behavior in a songbird. *Behavioral Ecology* 27:101–108.
- Zwart, M. C., A. J. McKenzie, J. Minderman, and M. J. Whittingham (2016a). Conflicts between birds and on-shore wind farms. In *Problematic Wildlife* (F. M. Angelici, Editor). Springer International Publishing, Cham, Switzerland. pp. 489–506.

The Condor: Ornithological Applications 118:411–423, © 2016 Cooper Ornithological Society

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

RESPONSE TO COMMENT LETTER 8

Commenter: Stephen Volker, Law Offices of Stephen C. Volker on behalf of Farms for Farming

Date of Letter: July 1, 2019

Response to Comment 8-1: The comment provides introductory remarks regarding submission of comments on the Drew Solar Project. The comments are submitted on behalf of Danny Robinson, Robcom Farms, Inc., Joe Tagg and West-Gro Farms, Inc. (collectively, "Farms for Farming"). This comment is noted.

Response to Comment 8-2: The comment provides a brief description of the project. This comment is noted.

Response to Comment 8-3: The comment expresses opposition to the project stating that the County has already allowed over 22,000 acres of farmland to be converted to electrical generation and transmission uses. This comment does not address the adequacy of the environmental analysis in the EIR but is noted for the decision-makers' consideration.

Response to Comment 8-4: The comment states that Farms for Farming urges the County to maintain renewable energy overlay boundaries established in October 2015. The commenter encourages that County to analyze and adopt an alternative to the proposed Project located within the renewable energy overlay zone.

Creation of an "Island" Overlay in the Renewable Energy (RE) Overlay Zone is allowed with a Conditional Use Permit. The language of Section 91701.01 of Chapter 1 of Title 9, Land Use Code "RE" Energy Renewable Overlay Zone regarding creation of an "Island" Overlay was recently amended. Creation of an "Island Overlay" is permissible via an amendment to the RE Overlay Zone to allow for development of a future renewable energy project that is located adjacent to or within one quarter (1/4) mile of an existing operating solar facility. Three conditions must be met to allow for the amendment: The project is located adjacent (sharing a common boundary) to an existing transmission source; the project consists of the expansion of an existing renewable energy operation; and the project would not result in any significant environmental impacts (91701.01).

The proposed Project shares a common boundary to an existing transmission source (i.e. the existing Drew Switchyard). An objective of the Project is to locate the facility along an existing transmission system which has available capacity to deliver electricity to major load centers in California and to utilize existing infrastructure (switchyards, transmission lines, roads, and water sources). In addition, the Project is surrounded on two sides by the existing Centinela Solar project. Construction of the Drew Solar Project represents expansion of existing solar development. Potentially significant impacts of the Project identified in the EIR were all addressed with feasible mitigation that would reduce impacts to less than significant levels.

Response to Comment 8-5: The comment refers to major concerns (as previously iterated in Response to Comment 8-3 and 8-4) and notes that the following comments (8-6 and following) are submitted. This comment is noted.

Response to Comment 8-6: The comment states that the Project is inconsistent with the County General Plan and that approval of the Project would violate Planning and Zoning Law. It also states that "Land use permits are invalid where the approved project 'conflicts with a [valid] general plan policy that is fundamental, mandatory, and clear'."

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

The proposed solar generation and transmission uses are consistent with the County General Plan and are conditionally permitted uses under the County's Land Use Ordinance. As stated on page 4.2-29 of the Draft EIR:

"All of the Solar Field Site Parcels are currently designated "Agriculture" on the General Plan Land Use Map and zoned A-2, A-2-R, or A-3. Per Sections 90508.02 and 90509.02 (Uses Permitted with a Conditional Use Permit) of Division 5 of Title 9 of the Imperial County Land Use Ordinance, development of the Solar Field Site Parcels with a 'solar energy electrical generator' and 'solar energy plants' are an allowed use subject to a CUP."

This comment also refers to the court ruling in *Neighborhood Action Group v. County of Calaveras* (1984) 156 Cal.App.3d 1176, 1184. In that case, Calaveras County approved a CUP for a proposed project, but the county did not have a valid general plan (i.e., the court found the general plan did not comply with State law). In turn, this invalidated Calaveras County's issuance of a CUP for the proposed project. These circumstances do not apply to Imperial County's proposed issuance of a CUP for the Drew Solar Project. Unlike in *Neighborhood*, Imperial County's General Plan meets State requirements and is legally valid. As such, no defect exists that would affect the County's authority to issue a CUP for the proposed Drew Solar Project, consistent with the underlying zoning designation (i.e., A-2, A-2-R, or A-3) for the Solar Field Site Parcels.

One of the court's primary considerations in the *Neighborhood* case was whether the County of Calaveras had the authority to issue a CUP if it had failed to adopt a general plan containing elements required by State law that were relevant to the uses authorized by the permit. The County of Imperial's General Plan Land Use Element recognizes solar energy as being consistent with the County's overall goals and energy policies. The County of Imperial's General Plan Land Use Element also recognizes other allowable renewable energy types such as wind-driven electrical generation, geothermal, and bio-mass energy. In addition, the County of Imperial's General Plan recognizes facilities for the transmission of electrical energy.

As summarized in the Goals and Objectives of the Renewable Energy and Transmission Element of the Imperial County General Plan (Goal 1), Supports the safe and orderly development of renewable energy while providing for the protection of environmental resources. When evaluating the consistency of the Project with this goal, Table 4.2-1, Imperial County General Plan on page 4.3-11 of the Draft EIR states in part "...The County has chosen to concentrate solar development in the Project vicinity. The Project Area is currently disturbed agricultural land that will be temporarily converted to a solar energy generating system, then reclaimed to pre-Project conditions at the end of the operational life of the Project. If allowed, the Project also proposes co-locating one of the Gen-Tie lines with the existing Centinela Solar Gen-Tie facilities. Compliance with the County's land use planning documents and ordinances, shared use and co-location of one of the Gen-Tie lines would support orderly development while preserving undisturbed lands. The proposed Project is consistent with this goal..."

Pursuant to Section 90508.02 of the County's Land Use Ordinance, the following are permitted uses in the A-2 and A-2-R zone subject to approval of a CUP: Electrical substations in an electrical transmission system (500 kv/230 kv/161 kv); Facilities for the transmission of electrical energy (100-200 kv); Major facilities relating to the generation and transmission of electrical energy, provided such facilities are not, under State or Federal law, to be approved exclusively by an agency or agencies of the State and/or Federal governments and provided that such facilities shall be approved subsequent to coordination and review with the Imperial Irrigation District for

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

electrical matters; Resource extraction and energy development; and Solar Energy Electrical Generators.

Pursuant to Section 90509.02 of the County's Land Use Ordinance, the following are permitted uses in the A-3 zone subject to approval of a CUP: Major facilities relating to the generation and transmission of electrical energy, provided such facilities are not, under State or Federal law, to be approved exclusively by an agency or agencies of the State and/or Federal governments and provided that such facilities shall be approved subsequent to coordination and review with the Imperial Irrigation District for electrical matters; and Solar energy plants.

Based on the goals and objectives of the General Plan and relevant provisions of the County's Land Use Ordinance, with the approval of all Project entitlements, the proposed Project would be an allowable use within the existing land use and zoning designations for parcels comprising the Project site. The Project would also promote Imperial County's renewable energy policies. Thus, the comment's contra-interpretation notwithstanding, the General Plan does not "forbid" solar projects on Agriculture-designated lands.

Response to Comment 8-7: The commenter states that the Imperial County General Plan "forbids the proposed solar uses within the 'Agriculture' plan designation that applies to the entire Project site." The comment includes a quote from the Land Use Element regarding the "Agriculture" designation. The commenter asserts that the non-agricultural use has not met its "burden" to "clearly demonstrate" that it would "not conflict with agricultural operations and will not result in the premature elimination of such agricultural operations."

Inherent in the comment's conclusion is an interpretation of the General Plan goals, policies, and objectives that prohibits, in all instances, non-agricultural related uses on lands designated for agriculture.

Generally, "because policies in a general plan reflect a range of competing interests, the governmental agency must be allowed to weigh and balance the plan's policies when applying them, and [the agency] has broad discretion to construe its policies in light of the plan's purpose." *Pfeiffer v. City of Sunnyvale City Council* (2011) 200 Cal.App.4th 1552. "An action, program, or project is consistent with the general plan if, considering all its aspects, it will further the objectives and policies of the general plan and not obstruct their attainment. State law does not require perfect conformity between a proposed project and the applicable general plan ... [because] it is nearly impossible for a project to be in perfect conformity with each and every policy set forth in the applicable plan ... It is enough that the proposed project will be compatible with the objectives, policies, general land uses and programs specified in the applicable plan." *Id.* (internal quotations and citations omitted). Thus, the County has the authority to interpret the meaning of its General Plan and determine whether the proposed project is consistent.

The County's General Plan includes a variety of goals, policies, and objectives that are implicated by the proposed Project and must, in some instances, be balanced against each other. The General Plan thus cautions against its Goals and Policies being interpreted as doctrine:

Imperial County's Goals and Objectives are intended to serve as long-term principles and policy statements representing ideals which have been determined by the citizens as being desirable and deserving of community time and resources to achieve. The Goals and Objectives, therefore, are important guidelines for agricultural land use decision making. It is recognized, however, that other social, economic, environmental, and legal considerations are involved in land use decisions and that these Goals and Objectives, and those of other General Plan

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Elements, should be used as guidelines but not doctrines. (General Plan Agricultural Element, page 29 [Section III.A Preface].)

Turning to specific policies implicated by the proposed Project, the County General Plan actively promotes both alternative energy and opportunities for economic growth. For example, Goal 1 of the Renewable Energy and Transmission Element provides that the County “Support the safe and orderly development of renewable energy while providing for the protection of environmental resources.” Concerning impacts to agricultural lands and biological resources from alternative energy projects, Goal 2 of the Renewable Energy and Transmission Element states that the County will attempt to “Encourage development of electrical transmission lines along routes which minimize potential environmental effects.” This would be accomplished through implementation of the following objectives, among others:

- **Objective 2.1:** To the extent practicable, maximize utilization of IID’s transmission capacity in existing easements or rights-of-way. Encourage the location of all major transmission lines within designated corridors, easements, and rights-of-way.
- **Objective 2.2:** Where practicable and cost-effective, design transmission lines to minimize impacts on agricultural, natural, and cultural resources, urban areas, military operation areas, and recreational activities.

Consistent with these objectives, the proposed Project has been designed to lessen impacts on agricultural lands and biological resources by co-locating one of the Gen-Tie lines with the existing Centinela Solar Gen-Tie facilities.

The Project proposes co-location of one of the two proposed Gen-Tie lines with the existing Centinela Solar Gen-Tie line infrastructure, connecting all the Solar Field Site Parcels and the Energy Storage Component to the existing Drew Switchyard located directly south across SR 98. This co-location would allow the Project to maximize use of existing utility right-of-way and avoid impacts to additional agricultural land and biological resources. Further, by connecting to the California Electrical Grid through the existing Drew Switchyard, no new transmission lines or other infrastructure would be required to transport Project-generated energy to SDG&E’s IV Substation

In addition to the goals and objectives in the Renewable Energy and Transmission Element promoting alternative energy in the County, the General Plan also recognizes the need for the County to promote diverse economic uses. For example, Goal 2 of the Land Use Element states that the County should “[d]iversify employment and economic opportunities in the County while preserving agricultural activity,” and Goal 3, Objective 3.2 of the Land Use Element recognizes the need to “[p]reserve agricultural and natural resources *while promoting diverse economic growth* through sound land use planning.” (General Plan, Land Use Element, page 37.) Thus, while there is no question that promoting and preserving agricultural uses is an important part of the County’s vision, it is by no means the *sole* policy, goal, or objective of the County General Plan, thus requiring the County’s decision-makers to balance various interests when making land use decisions.

The Imperial County General Plan contemplates the use of agricultural lands for other uses, and specifically provides that the evaluation and approval of those uses will occur through the implementation of zoning and the conditional use permit (CUP) review process. Specifically, the Land Use Element provides that “[e]lectrical and other energy generating facilities are heavy industrial uses, except, hydroelectric, and renewable energy facilities may be regulated differently than other types of power plants by implementing zoning including the RE Overlay Zone and Conditional Use Permit process.” (General Plan Land Use Element, page 46.) Further, the Land

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Use Compatibility Matrix in the General Plan provides that industrial uses are conditionally compatible on lands zoned A-2, A-2-R and A-3 with a CUP (General Plan, Land Use Element, Table 4, page 64.). Thus, pursuant to the General Plan, with the approval of a CUP, the proposed Project would be an allowable use within the existing land use and zoning designations for the site.

Further, while the Land Use Element provides that agriculture is the principal and dominant use for agriculture-designated lands, it expressly allows non-agricultural uses on agricultural land provided the project proponent demonstrates that the non-agricultural use (1) “does not conflict with agricultural operations and will not result in the premature elimination of such agricultural operations” and (2) meets the requirement that “no use should be permitted which would have a significant adverse effect on agricultural production.” (General Plan Land Use Element, page 48 [Section IV.C.I].)

Objective 1.8 of the Agricultural Resources Element addresses allowance for the conversion of agricultural land to non-agricultural uses where a “clear and immediate need” can be demonstrated (General Plan Agricultural Resources Element, page 30). The analysis of consistency with the Imperial County General Plan on page 4.9-8 of the Draft EIR states “The proposed Project involves the temporary conversion of agricultural land to a solar energy generation facility which is an allowed use on land designated as Agriculture with approval of a CUP. The clear and immediate need for the proposed Project is described in Section 2.1.2 of the Project Description. For example, the proposed Project would provide a new source of renewable energy to assist the State of California in achieving and exceeding the RPS while also expanding the renewable energy sector in the County’s economy. The Project would assist with meeting existing demand as well as future electricity demand associated with planned population growth in the County and State. Further, the energy storage component portion of the Project would increase stability of energy supply....the Project site is located in an area where similar solar energy facilities are clustered and have been approved by the County.”

The County has established a permitting process which ensures that the potential effects of using Agriculture-designated lands for solar projects are thoroughly considered. Sections 90508.01, 90508.02, 90509.01 and 90509.02 of the County’s Land Use Ordinance identify the permitted and conditional uses within the A-2, A-2-R and A-3 zoning designation. The Project site is zoned A-2, a designation that requires a CUP for solar energy facilities (Draft EIR, page 2.0-36.) The discretionary nature of a CUP process also triggers review under CEQA.

To the extent the Drew Solar Project will prevent the site from being used for agricultural production over the 30 to 40-year operational life of the Project, the Draft EIR identified mitigation measures that will limit the Project’s effect on agricultural production. These measures include options to:

- Procure Agricultural Conservation Easements on a 1 to 1 basis (for non-prime farmland) or a 2 to 1 basis (for prime farmland) on land of equal size, of equal quality of farmland, outside the path of development;
- Pay an “Agricultural In-Lieu Mitigation Fee” in the amount of 20% of the fair market value (for non-prime farmland) or 30% (for prime farmland) per acre for the total acres of proposed site based on five comparable sales of land used for agricultural purposes as of the effective date of the permit, including program costs on a cost recovery/time and material basis;
- Voluntarily enter into an enforceable Public Benefit Agreement or Development Agreement that includes an Agricultural Benefit Fee payment; or

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

- Revise the CUP Application/Site Plan to avoid Prime Farmland. (Draft EIR, page 4.9-34 – 4.9-36 [mitigation measure MM 4.9.1a].)

Thus, while the proposed Project will cause the Project site to be unavailable for agricultural production for the life of the Project, this temporary loss is mitigated to less than significant by the above mitigation measures, which ensure that opportunities for active agriculture production in the County will continue to be available, supported, and promoted.

Based on the above, the County would be within its discretion to determine that the proposed Project is consistent with the various policies, goals, and objectives of the Imperial County General Plan promoting alternative energy and economic diversity.

Response to Comment 8-8: The comment states that the proposed Project “could impede agricultural operations elsewhere in the County and reduce employment, income, sales and tax revenue.”

The Draft EIR considered the fiscal and economic impacts of the proposed Project in Chapter 6.0 Other CEQA Considerations based on the independent analysis of the economic, employment and fiscal impacts of the Project,¹ prepared by Development Management Group, Inc. As discussed on pages 6.0-1 and 6.0-2 of the Draft EIR, “The economic impact of the Drew Solar Project to the Imperial County region was calculated to be approximately \$109.14 million over the Project’s 30-year life (inclusive of both project construction and operations). By comparison, the estimated economic impact of the current use of the solar field site parcels (field/grass crops and produce) over the same 30-year period was calculated to be \$80.34 million. Thus, the proposed Project would result in \$28.8 million more for the Imperial County region compared to the existing agricultural uses (DMG 2019).”

The comment letter cites to a February 25, 2011 letter from Imperial County Agricultural Commissioner Connie Valenzuela submitted as a comment letter on another solar project. The letter stated that “removal of any farmland out of production would have a direct negative impact on employment, income, sales and tax revenue.”

As noted in the Draft EIR on page 6.0-1, Development Management Group, Inc., “calculated that the Drew Solar Project will generate approximately \$3.36 million in net local (county) tax revenue over the 30-year life of the project. This is derived from an estimated \$1.31 million in sales tax revenue and \$2.05 in net property tax revenue (DMG 2019). The estimated cost to the County to provide appropriate services and related employment to the Project is approximately \$2.56 million thus generating a projected surplus to the County of Imperial of approximately \$802,000 over the 30-year life of the project (subject to acceptance of the recommendations provided within the report). Note that this amount is based solely on the tax laws currently in place and does not include any amounts that may be received by the County under a Public Benefit Agreement or similar arrangement (DMG 2019).”

As to the commenter’s assertion that conversion of agricultural land to non-agricultural uses, forcing more and more agriculture-serving business to close, CEQA Guidelines section 15131 provides that economic and social impacts need not be analyzed in an EIR. As stated by the court in *Bakersfield Citizens for Local Control v. City of Bakersfield* (2004) 124 Cal.App.4th 1184, 1205, if substantial evidence in the record demonstrates that “the forecasted economic or social effects

¹ “Drew Solar, LLC, Imperial County California Projects, Economic Impact Analysis (EIA); Employment (Jobs) Impact Analysis (JIA); Fiscal Impact Analysis (FIA) Statement of Potential for Urban Decay” completed for Imperial County. Final Report of Findings. February 21, 2019 by Development Management Group, Inc., 41-625 Eclectic Street, Suite D-2, Palm Desert, CA 92260.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

of a proposed project directly or indirectly will lead to adverse physical changes in the environment, then CEQA requires disclosure and analysis of the resulting physical impacts.”

As stated in the Draft EIR, the Project site accounts for only 0.144 percent of the County’s Farmland of Statewide Importance (Draft EIR page 4.9-40). Likewise, “During construction and operation, the Full Build-out Scenario, inclusive of all CUP areas, would contribute approximately 3.3 percent (763 acres ÷ 23,020 acres x 100) of the total temporary agricultural land conversion associated with cumulative solar projects on a County-wide basis.” (Draft EIR page 4.9-40). Given the relatively small amount of agricultural land impacted by the proposed Project individually, or in combination with other projects, the County would be well within its discretion to conclude that approval of the proposed Project will not have a significant adverse effect on agricultural operations elsewhere in the County. Further, page 27 of the independent analysis of the economic, employment and fiscal impacts of the Project prepared by Development Management Group, Inc. states that “We have further determined that the development of the Drew Solar, LLC WILL NOT cause physical blight (urban decay) because the facility is a stand-alone and will have its own contracts based on power purchase demand, meaning that there is not another commercial scale energy facility that will cease to operate as a result of the Drew Solar, LLC.”

Response to Comment 8-9: The comment states that because the solar energy generation transmission uses would eliminate the potential farming on the Project sites and encourage conversion of farmland elsewhere in the County, the Project is specifically forbidden by the General Plan. No supporting evidence is provided regarding the assertion that the Project would encourage conversion of farmland elsewhere in the County. Refer to Response to Comment 8-7 and 8-8.

Response to Comment 8-10: The comment states that the Imperial County General Plan forbids development and operation of renewable energy projects outside of the designated Renewable Energy Overlay Zone. The comment goes on to note that Conditional Use Permit applications proposed for specific renewable energy projects not located in the RE Overlay Zone would require an amendment to the RE Overlay Zone. While the Project has applied for an amendment to create an “Island” Overlay, the commenter states that the Project does not meet the prescribed conditions. Refer to Response to Comment 8-4.

The first condition is the expansion of an existing renewable energy operation. As noted in the Draft EIR, the Project is surrounded on two sides by the existing Centinela Solar project and is adjacent to the existing Drew Switchyard. Because the proposed Project is adjacent to the existing Centinela Solar project it would expand an existing industrial solar use.

The second condition is concerning significant environmental impacts brought about by the project. The Draft EIR for the Project addressed all potentially significant impacts with feasible mitigation measures that would reduce impacts to less than significant levels. A Mitigation Monitoring and Reporting Program would be adopted as part of Project approvals to ensure that the mitigations measures are enforced.

Response to Comment 8-11: The comment cites Objective 1.8 of the County General Plan Agricultural Element regarding the conditions under which conversion of agricultural land to non-agricultural uses is allowed. The Project’s consistency with this objective is discussed in Table 4.9-1 of Section 4.9, Agricultural Resources on page 4.9-7 of the Draft EIR. The text states “The proposed Project involves the temporary conversion of agricultural land to a solar energy generation facility which is an allowed use on land designated as Agriculture with approval of a CUP. The clear and immediate need for the proposed Project is described in Section 2.1.2 of the Project Description. For example, the proposed Project would provide a new source of renewable energy to assist the State of California in achieving and exceeding the RPS while also expanding the renewable energy

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

sector in the County's economy. The Project would assist with meeting existing demand as well as future electricity demand associated with planned population growth in the County and State. Further, the energy storage component portion of the Project would increase stability of energy supply. As noted above, the Project site is in an area where similar solar energy facilities are clustered and have been approved by the County. Other off-site alternatives were also considered but rejected as infeasible."

Response to Comment 8-12: The comment reiterates that the County General Plan forbids non-agricultural uses on the Project parcels. This comment has been previously addressed. Refer to Response to Comment 8-7.

Response to Comment 8-13: The comment states that preferable sites for placement of solar energy facilities exist within the Renewable Energy Overlay Zone and asserts insufficient reasons are provided to reject the alternative that was located within the Renewable Energy Overlay Zone. The commenter states that a study should be prepared to show a lack of alternative sites. The commenter also notes that a study is required to show a lack of alternative sites in order to support the Draft EIR's position.

The County has not previously analyzed a preferred site for the Drew Solar Project. The County limits the number of times the General Plan may be amended each year to three amendments. If the County has not approved three amendments for the year, the County may amend the Renewable Energy Overlay Zone to add specific renewable energy facilities requested by the Applicant, assuming the findings required by the General Plan are made.

The commenter also asserts that the Draft EIR's analysis of alternative sites is inadequate to satisfy the General Plan's requirement for a study to show a lack of alternative sites within the Renewable Energy Overlay Zone. Objective 1.8 of the Agricultural Element of the County General Plan allows "conversion of agricultural land to non-agricultural uses including renewable energy only where a clear and immediate need can be demonstrated, based on economic benefits, population projections and lack of other available land (including land within incorporated cities) for such non-agricultural uses. Such conversion shall also be allowed only where such uses have been identified for non-agricultural use in a city general plan or the County General Plan, and are supported by a study to show a lack of alternative sites." Objective 1.8 does not impose any requirements for a study evidencing a lack of alternative sites.

The County dedicated approximately 25 pages of the Draft EIR in Chapter 5.0 to a discussion of alternative sites. As discussed in Draft EIR Chapter 5.0, the Applicant evaluated multiple alternative sites within the existing Renewable Energy Overlay Zone, including the Centinela State Prison Land Alternative and sites within the exposed playa of the Salton Sea.

The Centinela State Prison Land Alternative is the only available site within the Renewable Energy Overlay Zone with an available and readily accessible interconnection to the California Independent System Operator (CAISO)-operated transmission system. CAISO is a balancing authority that manages the supply and demand of electricity for many of electricity consumers in California. The Applicant's efforts to obtain an agreement with the California Department of General Services to lease the Centinela State Prison Land for the purpose of renewable energy development were unsuccessful. Accordingly, the Centinela State Prison Land Alternative was eliminated from further consideration on feasibility grounds.

As discussed above, a site located within the exposed playa of the Salton Sea lacks a readily available and accessible connection to the existing CAISO electricity transmission grid and thus failed to meet key project objectives, including providing renewable generation to utilities and

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

consumers, leveraging existing transmission infrastructure, and minimizing environmental impacts by collocating renewable generation and existing transmission facilities. Additionally, the Salton Sea site was eliminated from further consideration due to considerations of technical feasibility. As discussed in the Renewable Energy and Transmission Element of the Imperial County General Plan, the Salton Sea area is underlain at shallow depths by thermal water of sufficient temperature for direct heat application. Portions of the Salton Sea playa are also characterized by hypersaline brines. The Imperial County General Plan recognizes the Salton Sea as having significant potential for the development of geothermal electrical generating facilities, which are considered to be a source of renewable generation under the California Renewable Portfolio Standard. However, the soils and geologic conditions of the Salton Sea playa pose specific technical challenges for photovoltaic generating facilities and inhibit attainment of other project objectives, such as providing an additional source of solar generation and maximizing the County's solar resource potential, relative to the Drew Solar Project site.

As discussed on Draft EIR page 5.0-3, the Salton Sea site was characterized by the presence of corrosive and wet soil that is subject to liquefaction. Photovoltaic facilities require regular maintenance, including panel-washing, to ensure sustained production of solar generation. Due to the high salinity of the Salton Sea playa soils, wind-blown salts accumulate on steel frames which corrodes the steel and reduces its structural integrity and the salts on the panels reduce sunlight transmissivity. Dust control measures, such as coagulants are only good if there is no traffic to break through the soil crust. However, as discussed above, photovoltaic panels require regular maintenance via maintenance vehicles. Additionally, most of the playa does not support equipment loads due to a shallow water table and saturated soils.

The EIR's analysis and conclusions regarding the availability of alternative sites satisfy the General Plan's documentation requirements. With respect to the remaining factors identified in Objective 1.8, the public benefits to be derived from the project are listed in Draft EIR, Chapter 1.0 Section 1.4.2 (page 1.0-5 and 1.0-6); the clear and immediate need for renewable energy projects, such as the Drew Solar Project, is set forth in Section I(C) of the Renewable Energy and Transmission Element of the County General Plan; while not specifically required by the General Plan, a project-specific statement of need is provided in Section 1.4 of Chapter 1.0 on page 1.0-5 of the Draft EIR; and the economic benefits of the Drew Solar Project are discussed in Chapter 6.0 of the Draft EIR, which incorporates the conclusions of a 2019 study on the fiscal and economic impacts of the Project prepared by Development Management Group, Inc.

Response to Comment 8-14: The comment asserts that the Initial Study did not fully describe the project, specifically regarding the type of energy storage proposed for the Project. CEQA Guidelines Section 15124 identify the required contents of a Project Description including "precise location and boundaries; a statement of objectives; a general description of the project's technical, economic and environmental characteristics."

Energy storage is described on page 2.0-14 of the Draft EIR. As technologies rapidly change, applicants often do not identify a specific type of energy storage until later in the construction process. The Draft EIR does due diligence by providing a discussion of the range of technologies available that could be used. Sufficient detail is provided and disclosed for the decision-makers and for assessing potential impacts.

Response to Comment 8-15: The commenter disagrees with the Draft EIR's position that conversion of the Project parcels from agricultural land to non-agricultural land is temporary and that it would be mitigated through committing to a reclamation plan and complying with mitigation requiring that the soil value be restored equal to the pre-Project condition.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

As noted on pages 2.0-32 and 2.0-33 of the Errata of the Final EIR, “The Project is processing a Development Agreement with Imperial County to enable and control a phased build-out of the Project that is capable of meeting changing market demands by authorizing initiation of the CUP or CUPs anytime within a 10-year period. Thereafter, the CUPs are valid for the remaining period of ~~40~~ 30 years from the date of the CUP approval. The requested Development Agreement would provide flexibility to allow the start of construction to commence for up to 10 years after the CUPs are approved. The proposed Project is expected to operate for up to 40 years (10 years from Development Agreement plus 30 years for the CUP). At the end of its useful life, the Applicant proposes to decommission the Project and reclaim the area associated with surface disturbance. Given that decommissioning occurs at the end of the Project life and construction occurs at the beginning of the Project and must occur within the first 10 years, no project-related construction is anticipated to occur at the same time as decommissioning. Roads that benefit agricultural activities would be left in place.”

Page 2.0-37 of the Draft EIR also identifies a Reclamation/Decommissioning Plan as one of the Project’s various entitlements. The County of Imperial requires the applicant to bond for this Plan to ensure that the provisions of the Plan are implemented at the time end of the Project’s operational life.

Response to Comment 8-16: The comment states that the Draft EIR fails to acknowledge how the project would significantly indirectly and cumulative affect agriculture countywide by both inducing growth of renewable energy generation and transmission projects and reducing the resources available to sustain remaining agricultural operations.

The Project’s impacts on agriculture were addressed in Section 4.9, Agricultural Resources of the Draft EIR. Specifically, page 4.9-40 notes that the Project site accounts for only 0.144 percent of the County’s Farmland of Statewide Importance and that full buildout of the Project would contribute approximately 3.3 percent ($763 \text{ acres} \div 23,020 \text{ acres} \times 100$) of the total temporary agricultural land conversion associated with cumulative solar projects on a County-wide basis. Refer to Response to Comment 8-7, above.

The commenter also asserts that the proliferation of solar projects will force agriculture-serving businesses to close. The economic, employment and fiscal impacts of the Project were thoroughly vetted in the independent analysis prepared by Development Management Group, Inc. Refer to Response to Comment 8-8.

Response to Comment 8-17: The commenter contends that the Draft EIR does not analyze the Project’s “numerous structural and wildland fire risks.” Chapter 1.0 of the Draft EIR (page 1.0-21) acknowledges that the Project site is not characterized as an urban/wildland interface. According to the Imperial County Natural Hazard Disclosure (Fire) Map prepared by the California Department of Forestry and Fire Protection (CDF 2000), the Project site does not fall into an area characterized as either: (1) a wildland area that may contain substantial forest fire risk and hazard; or (2) a very high fire hazard severity zone.

In addition, Section 4.10, Hazards and Hazardous Materials, discusses Non-Wildland/Operational fire hazard as it relates to the Project (see Draft EIR page 4.10-17). In addition, page 4.10-27 acknowledges that while the specific battery technology has not been identified, all battery storage facilities would be required to comply with local, state and federal regulations regarding operation....During operation, batteries would be housed in buildings or storage containers with proper temperature monitoring and fire suppression systems.” The Project would also prepare a Fire Prevention and Response Plan based on the final technology selected to address potential for fire at the Project site.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Response to Comment 8-18: The comment states that the Draft EIR failed to analyze the Project’s ‘life-cycle’ greenhouse gas emissions and that without an lifecycle emissions analysis, the Draft EIR cannot support the assertion that “the project would result in a net total reduction” of greenhouse gas emissions in 2020.

Contrary to the comment’s assertions, CEQA does not require the type of “life-cycle” analysis sought by the comment. Public Resources Code section 21151 provides that, in preparing an EIR, “any significant effect on the environment shall be limited to substantial, or potentially substantial, adverse *changes in physical condition which exists within the area* as defined by in Section 21060.5.” (Emphasis added). Public Resources Code section 21060.5 refers to such “area” as “the physical conditions which exist *within the area which will be affected by the proposed project . . .*” (Emphasis added). The California Supreme Court interpreted these sections as requiring analysis of the local effects of a proposed project, and not requiring a life-cycle analysis of products that are the subject of a proposed project. (*Save the Plastic Bag Coalition v. City of Manhattan Beach* (20 11) 52 Cal .4th 155.) CEQA only requires analysis of impacts that are directly or indirectly attributable to the project under consideration. (CEQA Guidelines, Section 15064(d).) “Life-cycle” emissions would refer to emissions beyond those that could be considered indirect effects of a project as that term is defined in CEQA Guidelines section 15358. Thus, the Draft EIR did not need to calculate the life-cycle GHG emissions associated with project construction or those “embedded” in the various components of the proposed Project, including the PV panels.

As discussed above, CEQA does not require that the Draft EIR consider life-cycle GHG emissions. (*Laurel Heights Improvement Assn. v. University of Cal.* (1988) 47 Cal.3d 376, 415 [“[a] project opponent or reviewing court can always imagine some additional study or analysis that might provide helpful information. It is not for them to design the EIR. That further study... might be helpful does not make it necessary.”].)

Response to Comment 8-19: The comment states that the Draft EIR attempts to brush the “pseudo-lake” effect under the rug noting that PV collisions are responsible for a high degree of avian mortality. The Draft EIR does acknowledged the “pseudo-lake” effect on pages 4.12-28 and 4.12-29, noting that the solar PV modules would be coated to be non-reflective and are designed to be highly absorptive of all light that strikes their glass surfaces. Although there is potential for some mortality, based on the evidence available—non-reflective design of the solar panels, distance from large water bodies, proximity to agricultural areas, typical migration patterns, comparatively few documented deaths—glare and pseudo-lake effect are not expected to result in significant impacts to migrating or local avian species. Please refer to response to comment 6-13, which is incorporated here by reference.

Response to Comment 8-20: The comment states that the Draft EIR fails to analyze the bird habitat loss that the Project would cause. Since the project area is 90% active agricultural lands, which is not considered a sensitive biological resource by CDFW and does not provide high quality habitat for species, impacts to this land cover would not be considered significant under CEQA. Therefore, no compensatory mitigation is required for habitat impacts associated with the temporary conversion of agricultural lands. Mitigation is required for impacts to jurisdictional resources and would be implemented through measure MM 4.12.3, which requires obtaining and compliance with federal and state agency permits.

The study mentioned in the comment, *Avian interactions with renewable energy infrastructure: An update*, discusses projects that use CSP solar energy technology (i.e. mirrors that reflect and concentrate solar energy), not the PV module technology, which would be coated to be non-

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

reflective and are designed to be highly absorptive of all light that strikes their glass surfaces, that the proposed project would be installing. The study also compares solar facilities that occur adjacent to grasslands, which provide native unmanaged (i.e., not tilled or harvested) habitat for birds. The proposed project is within and surrounded by active agricultural lands and there are solar facilities operating to the east and south of the project area. Therefore, a comparison between the proposed project, which is highly disturbed and practically devoid of native habitats, and the study mentioned in the comment is not reasonable.

Response to Comment 8-21: The comment states that the Draft EIR fails to explain how the Project could comply with state and federal prohibitions on killing migratory birds. The mitigation measures that are recommended in the Draft EIR fully protect migratory bird nests and eggs, consistent with the Migratory Bird Treaty Act (MBTA) and the California Fish and Game Code (CFGF). Implementation of the Draft EIR measures MM 4.12.1a (general construction-related avoidance and minimization measures), MM 4.12.1b (WEAP training, biological monitoring, and compliance), MM 4.12.1c (burrowing owl pre-construction surveys and avoidance/relocation plan), and MM 4.12.1d (nesting bird pre-construction surveys and avoidance plan) ensure that take, possession, and the destruction of the nests or eggs of any migratory bird species does not occur. Therefore, impacts to migratory birds, including burrowing owls, is not anticipated. Notably, the MBTA is interpreted to apply only to actions that have “take” as their purpose. The discussion of the Migratory Bird Treaty Act in on page 4.12-3 of the Draft EIR has been revised to include the following text following the first paragraph:

“Migratory Bird Treaty Act

The Migratory Bird Treaty Act (MBTA) implements international treaties between the United States and other nations that protect migratory birds, (including their parts, eggs, and nests) from killing, hunting, pursuing, capturing, selling, and shipping unless expressly authorized or permitted. Generally, the list of species protected under the MBTA includes those where evidence of natural occurrence in the United States or its territories exists, and the documentation of such records has been recognized by the American Ornithologists Union or other competent scientific authorities. Species not protected under the MBTA include those whose occurrences in the United States are strictly the result of intentional human introduction.

“The MBTA prohibits the take of any migratory bird or any part, nest, or eggs of any such bird. Under the MBTA, “take” is defined as pursuing, hunting, shooting, capturing, collecting, or killing, or attempting to do so (16 U.S.C. 703 et seq.). In December 2017, Department of Interior Principal Deputy Solicitor Jorjani issued a memorandum (M-37050) interpreting the MBTA, as follows:

“Interpreting the MBTA to apply to incidental or accidental actions hangs the sword of Damocles over a host of otherwise lawful and productive actions, threatening up to six months in jail and a \$15,000 penalty for each and every bird injured or killed. As Justice Marshall warned, “the value of a sword of Damocles is that it hangs—not that it drops.” Indeed, the mere threat of prosecution inhibits otherwise lawful conduct. For the reasons explained below, this Memorandum finds that, consistent with the text, history, and purpose of the MBTA, the statute’s prohibition on pursuing, hunting, taking, capturing, killing, or attempting to do the same apply only to affirmative actions that have as their purpose the taking or killing of migratory birds, their nests, or their eggs.”

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

The Project's purpose is not to take migratory birds, but to construct and operate renewable energy generation and storage facilities, and for the reasons discussed above, take of migratory birds, including burrowing owls, is not anticipated.

Response to Comment 8-22: CEQA Guidelines Section 15126.6(a) requires an EIR to describe a reasonable range of alternatives, consistent with the legal standard set forth in the comment. CEQA vests the lead agency with significant discretion when it comes to identifying a reasonable range of alternatives to study in an EIR, and permits the lead agency to reject proposed alternatives from more detailed analysis provided the process used to select the alternatives is briefly discussed in the EIR and the decision is supported by evidence in the record. (CEQA Guidelines, Section 15126.6, subd. (c); *Tracy First v. City of Tracy* (2009) 177 Cal.App.4th 912.) An alternative may be rejected from detailed analysis in an EIR if it fails to reduce or avoid the project's significant environmental effects, does not implement the basic project objectives, is not potentially feasible, or is facially unreasonable. (CEQA Guidelines, Section 15126.6, subd. (c); *Tracy First, supra*, 177 Cal.App.4th 912; see also *Mann v. Community Redevelopment Agency* (1991) 233 Cal.App.3d 1143; *Del Mar Terrace Conservancy, Inc. v. City Council* (1991) 10 Cal.App.4th 712.) These criteria are not exhaustive, however, and other appropriate factors may be considered as well. (*Residents Ad Hoc Stadium Committee v. Board of Trustees* (1979) 89 Cal.App.3d 274.)

The Salton Sea Alternative was rejected from further consideration due to the presence of corrosive and wet soil that is subject to liquefaction.

In terms of selecting alternatives from a narrow range for detailed consideration, CEQA Guidelines Section 15126.6, subdivision (a) provides that alternatives selected for consideration in an EIR should "avoid or substantially lessen any of the significant effects of the project . . ." While a distributed generation alternative may lessen some of the proposed Project's less than significant environmental effects, it would not "avoid or substantially reduce" any significant effects, and the slight reductions in impacts that might be achieved by a distributed generation alternative did not warrant carrying the alternative forward, especially in light of some of the detriments to such an alternative.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

THIS PAGE INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS



Gavin Newsom
Governor

STATE OF CALIFORNIA
Governor's Office of Planning and Research
State Clearinghouse and Planning Unit

Letter 9



Kate Gordon
Director

July 2, 2019

Diana Robinson
Imperial County
801 Main Street
El Centro, CA 92243

Subject: Drew Solar Project
SCH#: 2018051036

Dear Diana Robinson:

The State Clearinghouse submitted the above named EIR to selected state agencies for review. On the enclosed Document Details Report please note that the Clearinghouse has listed the state agencies that reviewed your document. The review period closed on 7/1/2019, and the comments from the responding agency (ies) is (are) available on the CEQA database for your retrieval and use. If this comment package is not in order, please notify the State Clearinghouse immediately. Please refer to the project's ten-digit State Clearinghouse number in future correspondence so that we may respond promptly.

Please note that Section 21104(c) of the California Public Resources Code states that:

"A responsible or other public agency shall only make substantive comments regarding those activities involved in a project which are within an area of expertise of the agency or which are required to be carried out or approved by the agency. Those comments shall be supported by specific documentation."

Check the CEQA database for submitted comments for use in preparing your final environmental document: <https://ceqanet.opr.ca.gov/2018051036/2> . Should you need more information or clarification of the comments, we recommend that you contact the commenting agency directly.

This letter acknowledges that you have complied with the State Clearinghouse review requirements for draft environmental documents, pursuant to the California Environmental Quality Act. Please contact the State Clearinghouse at (916) 445-0613 if you have any questions regarding the environmental review process.

Sincerely,

Scott Morgan
Director, State Clearinghouse

cc: Resources Agency

RECEIVED
JUL 08 2019
IMPERIAL COUNTY
PLANNING & DEVELOPMENT SERVICES

9-1

1400 TENTH STREET P.O. BOX 3044 SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA 95812-3044
TEL 1-916-445-0613 state.clearinghouse@opr.ca.gov www.opr.ca.gov

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

THIS PAGE INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

RESPONSE TO COMMENT LETTER 9

Commenter: Scott Morgan, Director, State Clearinghouse, Governor's Office of Planning & Research
Date of Letter: July 2, 2019

Response to Comment 9-1: Comment acknowledges that the State Clearinghouse has submitted the EIR to selected state agencies for review. Contact information is provided. No response is necessary.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

THIS PAGE INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

LETTER 10

ADMINISTRATION / TRAINING

1078 Dogwood Road
Heber, CA 92249

Administration
Phone: (442) 265-6000
Fax: (760) 482-2427

Training
Phone: (442) 265-6011



OPERATIONS/PREVENTION

2514 La Brucherie Road
Imperial, CA 92251

Operations
Phone: (442) 265-3000
Fax: (760) 355-1482

Prevention
Phone: (442) 265-3020

RECEIVED

AUG 15 2019

IMPERIAL COUNTY
PLANNING & DEVELOPMENT SERVICES

August 15, 2019

RE: Conditional Use Permit #17-0031
Drew Solar, LLC Project

Imperial County Fire Department would like to thank you for the chance to review and comment on the Drew Solar Conditional Use Permit #17-0031

Imperial County Fire Department has the following comments and/or requirements for CUP #17-0031.

Site Specific Conditions S-10 Public Services:

7.

b. Permittee shall pay an annual fee of \$20 per acre per year during the post construction, operational phase of the Project to address the Imperial County Fire/OES expenses for service calls within the Project's Utility/Transmission area. Said fee will be paid to the Fire department to cover on-going maintenance and operations costs to created by the project.

d. Fiscal Impacts will remain open until meeting with the department head(s) and developer(s), which may include but not limited to: Capital purchases which may be required to assist in servicing this project: costs for services during construction and life of the project: and training.

Imperial County Fire Department would like to request a change to S-10 conditions number 7 section b. and d. to read the following.

7.

b. Permittee shall pay an annual fee of \$20 per acre per year (based on developed acreage defined in the Building Permit) during the post-construction, operational phase of the Project to address the Imperial County Fire/OES expenses for service calls within the Project's Utility/Transmission area. Said fee will be paid to the Fire Department to cover on-going maintenance and operations cost created the project. A \$100 per acre (base on developed acreage defined in the Building Permit is to be paid be the Permittee for Fire/OES capital purchases prior to issuance of the initial building permit.

d. Fiscal Impacts will remain open in regard to solar generation and battery (energy) storage until meeting with the department head(s) and Developer(s), which may include but not limited to: Capital purchases which may be required to assist in

An Equal Opportunity / Affirmative Action Employer

10-1

10-2


3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS


servicing this project; cost for services during construction and life of the project; and training. Fiscal Impact negotiations will take place prior to issuance of the initial building permit

10-2
con't

If you have any questions, please contact the Imperial County Fire Prevention Bureau at 442-265-3020 or 442-265-3021.

10-3

Sincerely
Andrew Loper 
Lieutenant/Fire Prevention Specialist
Imperial County Fire Department
Fire Prevention Bureau

Robert Malek 
Deputy Fire Marshal
Imperial County Fire Department
Fire Prevention Bureau

An Equal Opportunity / Affirmative Action Employer

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

RESPONSE TO COMMENT LETTER 10

Commenter: Andrew Loper, Lieutenant/Fire Prevention Specialist; Robert Malek, Deputy Fire Chief;
Imperial County Fire Department, Fire Prevention Bureau

Date of Letter: August 15, 2019

Response to Comment 10-1: Comment provides introductory remarks regarding review of the Conditional Use Permit. This letter does not address the adequacy of the Draft EIR but instead is limited to revisions to CUP #17-0031, Condition S-10.

Response to Comment 10-2: Comment requests a change to CUP #17-0031 Condition S-10, items b and d. Specifically, the following text is added to item b regarding the per acre fee for Fire/OES capital purchases and to item d regarding the fiscal impact negotiations:

- “b. Permittee shall pay an annual fee of \$20 per acre per year (based on developed acreage defined in the Building Permit) during the post-construction, operational phase of the Project to address the Imperial County Fire/OES expenses for service calls within the Project's Utility/Transmission area. Said fee will be paid to the Fire Department to cover on-going maintenance and operations cost created by the project. A \$100 per acre fee (based on developed acreage defined in the Building Permit) is to be paid by the Permittee for Fire/OES capital purchases prior to issuance of the initial building permit.
- d. Fiscal Impacts will remain open in regard to solar generation and battery (energy) storage until meeting with the department head(s) and developer(s), which may include but not limited to: Capital purchases which may be required to assist in servicing this project: costs for services during construction and life of the project:and training. Fiscal Impact negotiations will take place prior to issuance of the initial building permit.”

Response to Comment 10-3: Comment provides contact information if there are questions on the requested revisions. No response is necessary.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

THIS PAGE INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS



COUNTY OF
IMPERIAL

DEPARTMENT OF
PUBLIC WORKS

155 S. 11th Street
El Centro, CA
92243

Tel: (442) 265-1818
Fax: (442) 265-1858

Follow Us:



[www.facebook.com/
ImperialCountyDPW/](http://www.facebook.com/ImperialCountyDPW/)



[https://twitter.com/
CountyDpw/](https://twitter.com/CountyDpw/)



LETTER 11

Public Works works for the Public

September 9, 2019

Jim Minnick
Director of Planning & Development Services
Imperial County Planning & Development Services
901 W Main Street
El Centro, CA 92243

Re: Drew Solar – Revised Access Points

Dear Mr. Minnick,

Public Works is in receipt of Drew Solar’s revised access configuration memorandums from LOS Engineering dated August 12, 2019 (Alt Access 1 & 2), which included primary and secondary access from State Route 98 to Drew Road and Pulliam Road, and excluded access from Kubler Road. As part of the project the developer proposes to restrict the project’s use of Kubler Road during construction.

11-1

To facilitate construction traffic using only SR98, Drew and Pulliam Roads the developer shall be required to provide a Traffic Management Plan (TMP) by a licensed traffic engineer that is approved by Caltrans and the County of imperial. The TMP shall designate temporary traffic control measures which include but are not limited to the following: construction signage, electronic message and directional boards, flagmen, paying for public service announcements, etc.

11-2

In addition the project shall provide fair share costs for future road maintenance for the County roads it intends to use during construction which are split between the six (6) individual CUPs that make up the overall project. The table below shows the fair-share areas

CUP App #	Description
17-0031	½ mile of Drew Road from SR-98 to Mt. Signal Drain No. 1.
17-0032	½ mile of Pulliam Road from SR-98 to Carr Drain.
17-0033	½ mile of Pulliam Road from Carr Drain to Kubler Road.
17-0034	½ mile of Drew Road from Mt. Signal Drain No. 1 to Kubler Road.
17-0035	½ mile of Drew Road from SR-98 to Mt. Signal Drain No. 1, unless condition has already been satisfied as part of CUP 17-0031.
18-0001	½ mile of Drew Road from SR-98 to Mt. Signal Drain No. 1, unless condition has already been satisfied as part of CUP 17-0031 or CUP 17-0035.

11-3

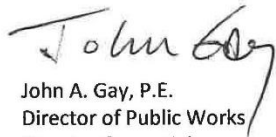
The fair shares shall be calculated to include 100% of shoulder work, grinding 1” of asphalt and finally 2” overlays for the public roadways mentioned above. Unit costs for the fair-share shall be determined by the Road Commissioner.

11-4

An Equal Opportunity / Affirmative Action Employer

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

Sincerely,



John A. Gay, P.E.
Director of Public Works
County of Imperial

11-5

cc: Patricia Valenzuela, Planner IV
Michael Abraham, Assistant Planning & Development Director

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

RESPONSE TO COMMENT LETTER 11

Commenter: John A. Gay, P.E., Director of Public Works, County of Imperial

Date of Letter: September 9, 2019

Response to Comment 11-1: Comment states that Imperial County Public Works has received the Applicant's revised access configuration memorandums. The memorandums include primary and secondary access from State Route 98 to Drew Road and Pulliam Road and eliminated access along Kubler Road. Access off Kubler Road is proposed to be restricted during construction.

The details of the memorandums have been incorporated as errata to Section 4.3, Transportation. This section is included in the Errata of this Final EIR. The memorandums are included as Attachment 1 and 2 to this Final EIR.

Response to Comment 11-2: Comment states that a Traffic Management Plan by a licensed traffic engineer must be prepared by the Applicant. The TMP is needed to facilitate construction traffic using SR 98, Drew Road and Pulliam Road. The TMP must be approved by Caltrans and the County of Imperial. The commenter states that the TMP shall designate temporary traffic control measures and provides several examples.

No significant impacts to LOS would occur along any of the roadway segments or at the intersections in the Project study area as demonstrated by the revisions to Section 4.3 Transportation resulting from the two proposed access configurations (refer to Errata of this Final EIR and Attachments 1 and 2). The requirement of a TMP should be required as a Condition of Approval.

Response to Comment 11-3: Comment identifies fair share costs for future road maintenance of County roads to be used during construction. Segments of roadways associated with each of the six CUPs are identified. These segments have been incorporated as errata into migration measures MM 4.3.5g through MM 4.3.5k of Section 4.3, Transportation. Refer to the Errata of this Final EIR.

Response to Comment 11-4: Comment provides specific details of how fair share is to be calculated. This information has been incorporated into mitigation measures MM 4.3.5g through MM 4.3.5k of Section 4.3 Transportation. Refer to the Errata of this Final EIR.

Response to Comment 11-5: Comment is the commenter's name and title. No response is necessary.

3.0 COMMENTS AND RESPONSE TO COMMENTS

THIS PAGE INTENTIONALLY LEFT BLANK.